

Historic, Archive Document

Do not assume content reflects current scientific knowledge, policies, or practices.

Resume
A281.9
M342

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE
AGRICULTURAL MARKETING SERVICE
AGRICULTURAL ESTIMATES DIVISION

U.S. DEPT. OF AGRICULTURE
NATIONAL AGRICULTURAL LIBRARY
JUL 14 1964
C & P-ASF

~~ADMINISTRATIVELY CONFIDENTIAL~~

Report on
1957 RESEARCH SURVEYS

BY

THE RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT STAFF

May 1960

Table of Contents

| <u>Chapter</u> | <u>Page</u> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| 1. Introduction | 1 |
| 2. June Enumerative Survey | 3 |
| 2.1 Sample Design | 3 |
| 2.2 Appraisal of the Survey | 4 |
| 2.3 Estimates of Crop Acreages and Numbers of Farms | 5 |
| 2.4 Livestock, Dairy, and Poultry Estimates | 9 |
| 2.5 Acreage Verification | 13 |
| 2.6 Segment Correlation -- June 1956 and June 1957 | 14 |
| 3. October 1 Crop Production and Livestock Survey | 16 |
| 3.1 Purpose | 16 |
| 3.2 Crop Acreage and Production Estimates | 16 |
| 3.3 Livestock and Poultry Estimates | 24 |
| 4. December 1 Crop Production and Livestock Surveys | 29 |
| 4.1 Purpose | 29 |
| 4.2 Crop Acreage and Production Estimates | 29 |
| 4.3 Livestock and Poultry Estimates | 34 |
| 5. 1957 Objective Cotton Yield Surveys | 36 |
| 5.1 Procedures and Sample Design | 36 |
| 5.2 August 1 Survey | 37 |
| 5.3 September 1 Survey | 39 |
| 5.4 October 1 Survey | 41 |
| 5.5 Post-harvest Surveys | 42 |
| 5.6 Discussion and Analysis of Yield Data | 44 |

Continued -

Table of Contents - Continued

| <u>Chapter</u> | <u>Page</u> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| 6. 1957 Objective Corn Yield Surveys | 55 |
| 6.1 Procedures and Sample Design | 55 |
| 6.2 August 1 Survey | 56 |
| 6.3 September 1 Survey | 60 |
| 6.4 October 1 Survey | 65 |
| 6.5 November 1 Survey | 67 |
| 6.6 Post-harvest Survey | 71 |
| 6.7 Report on 1957 Corn Quality Study | 75 |
| 7. 1957 Soybean Objective Yield Studies | 82 |
| 7.1 Introduction | 82 |
| 7.2 August 1 Survey | 82 |
| 7.3 September 1 Surveys | 83 |
| 7.4 Grower Interviews - August and September | 84 |
| 7.5 October 1 Surveys | 84 |
| 7.6 Post-harvest Surveys | 87 |
| 8. 1957 Objective Burley Tobacco Yield Surveys in Kentucky | 91 |
| 8.1 Procedures and Sample Design | 91 |
| 8.2 Yield Computations | 92 |
| 8.3 Precision of the Objective Indication | 92 |
| 9. Objective Surveys for Forecasting Winter Wheat Yields | 93 |
| 9.1 Introduction | 93 |
| 9.2 May 1 Survey | 93 |
| 9.3 June 1 Survey | 95 |

Continued -

Table of Contents - Continued

| <u>Chapter</u> | <u>Page</u> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| 9.4 July 1 Survey | 96 |
| 9.5 Post-harvest Survey | 98 |
| 9.6 Development of Forecasting Procedures | 99 |
| 10. Operations and Cost | 104 |
| 10.1 General Operations | 104 |
| 10.2 June Enumerative Survey | 104 |
| 10.3 October 1 and December 1 Surveys | 112 |
| 10.4 1957 Objective Yield Surveys | 114 |
| 10.5 Research Fund Expenditures for Calendar Year 1957 | 124 |

1. Introduction

This report covers activities under the Division research program in 1957. As in previous reports of this kind, all material relates to studies conducted during that year. Several years have elapsed since the 1957 surveys were conducted so that additional data are now available and some conclusions could now be elaborated in the light of more recent work. However, the main purpose of these reports is to provide a record of activities during a specified year and everything covered in the present report relates to the 1957 studies only.

As usual, these surveys represent the joint efforts of the Research and Development Staff, the various Branches of the Division, and State Statisticians in the States concerned. The technical parts of this report were prepared by members of the Research and Development Staff. The portions dealing with field operations and costs were prepared by members of the Special Statistics Branch which has the responsibility for organizing and administering operational phases of the various surveys.

The pattern of surveys conducted during the year conforms to that established originally in 1954. The principal changes over 1956 were an enlargement of the sample used in the interview surveys, an extension of that work to additional States, and a new study on the objective measurement of Burley tobacco yield in Kentucky.

The sample used for the June interview surveys in the South was enlarged to about 2.5 times the size used in 1956. There was also a basic change in the sample design. The sample was allocated to individual States with regard to the importance of agricultural production. Within States the sample was allocated to crop reporting districts in proportion to value of sales of agriculture commodities as reported in the 1954 Census. In Mississippi the sample was enlarged to 300 segments to bring at least one State up to the level contemplated in the Division's proposed minimum operating program.

When steps were taken to enlarge the sample in the South it became evident that so many counties would be covered by sample segments that the momentary advantage of using a two-stage sample design, with counties serving as primary units, diminished rapidly. For that reason the two-stage design was abandoned in the South and sample segments were permitted to fall in all counties. The sample in the North Central region was unchanged from the previous year. The new States brought into the survey program were North Dakota, Montana, Wyoming, Colorado and New Mexico. Although only 40 sample segments were allocated to each of these States, the allocation within States was made on the same basis as in the South, so that it will not be necessary to change the basic design as the program grows over the years.

In addition to the new study on Burley tobacco yields in Kentucky, the objective yield program on cotton was extended to New Mexico, California and Arizona. The enumerative survey program was not extended to California and Arizona but sample segments were selected in the cotton-growing areas of those two States to provide a basis for the selection of sample cotton fields. The main feature of the work in these additional States involved a study of the fruiting behavior of cotton grown under irrigated conditions. That information was used to begin developing yield forecasting models for irrigated cotton comparable to the models developed previously for dryland areas of the South.

2. June Enumerative Survey

2.1 Sample Design

In 1957 this survey covered 2,417 area segments allocated to 12 Southern States: Alabama, Arkansas, Georgia, Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas and Virginia; 12 North Central States: Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, North Dakota, Ohio, South Dakota, Wisconsin; and 4 Western States: Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, and Wyoming.

The principal change in the sample design for 1957 occurred in the South and in the 4 Western States which, with North Dakota, were brought into the program for the first time. The change was primarily an enlargement of the sample in the South and the addition of new States to the program in the West. The work in the South was designed to bridge transition from research to an experimental operating level with additional funds made available specifically for that purpose. In addition, the collection of more detailed data on farm employment to be used in Farm Employment studies was integrated with these surveys in all regions covered. The role of the June 1957 survey was limited to the collection of the data for those Farm Employment studies. Even though that research itself was outside the scope of the projects covered by this report, this phase of the work serves as an example of how an interview survey program can serve a variety of special needs. Incorporating these studies with the June Survey also made it possible to enlarge the sample in Mississippi, which was selected as a pilot State, to 300 sample segments. This was done to test the practicability of proposed procedures for deriving State estimates and to study operational problems associated with the enlargement of the sample by States.

A change in sample design in the South involved allocating segments to States and to crop reporting districts within States on the basis of value of sales reported in the 1954 Census. Between States the allocation of sample segments was proportional to the square root of value of sales. Between crop reporting districts within States the allocation was proportional to value of sales. In the North Central States the sample design remained practically unchanged from the previous year. The sample in the Southern States was increased to about two and one-half times the size used in 1956. In North Dakota and the 4 Western States 40 segments were allocated to each State; these were allocated to crop reporting districts in proportion to the value of sales of agricultural products. Some minor changes were made in the samples for Nebraska, Kansas, and South Dakota where additional segments were added to the 1956 samples. Here new segments were added to those already in the crop reporting districts in such proportions as to make the combined sample equivalent to one that would result from an allocation proportional to the value of sales of agricultural products.

The enumeration was conducted by the closed-segment approach for crop acreages, other land uses, and livestock numbers which were recorded for individual fields that could be identified and delineated on large-scale area photographs. A detailed accounting was made of all land-use items and livestock numbers found within the boundaries of the selected sample segments. All land

within the boundaries of these selected segments under the control of a single operator was first delineated on the photo and recorded on the questionnaire as an operator tract. After this was done for each such tract, a detailed breakdown was made by individual fields within the tract. All crops and other land items were recorded and all livestock present within the boundaries of the tract were listed. In addition an "open-segment" or farm-headquarters approach was used for data on livestock, numbers of farm operators, and farm employment. All households within the boundaries of each sample segment were contacted for information on total land operated, acreages of principal crops on the entire place, and livestock numbers. This information was used to classify places as farms, or non-farms, when data were tabulated. Livestock data were recorded in detail for all places having resident operators within the sample segments so that comparisons could be made between livestock estimates computed from the closed-segment data and estimates computed from data covering entire farms. The dual approach was used principally to get estimates of numbers of farms and farm employment.

Another feature of the June 1957 Survey was the use of mark-sense cards designed for IBM equipment in connection with the farm labor questions in Georgia and North Carolina. In Georgia the mark-sense cards were used by all enumerators while in North Carolina they were used by half the enumerators. The enumerators marked the cards with special lithographic pencils; those marks were later to be translated into punched holes by IBM machines. If successful, this technique was to be employed more extensively in future surveys.

2.2 Appraisal of the Survey

The results from the June Interview Surveys for 1956 and 1957 show that the closed-segment approach was satisfactory for estimating both crop acreages and livestock numbers. In the Western States some difficulties were encountered in identifying boundaries of selected sample area segments, and in obtaining data on livestock numbers within those boundaries. However, such difficulties were no more serious than those encountered in enumerating livestock by any other method. An appraisal of the results indicates that closed-segment data are subject to fewer errors than data recorded for entire farms. This is believed to be the result of the simplicity of the operation since the enumerator must merely account for what he can in effect see within the segment boundaries. The sizes of the computed sampling errors agree rather well with those expected for the sample sizes employed. In the States covered by this survey, the closed-segment approach is effective in controlling non-sampling errors. By having to account only for tracts of land for which boundaries are shown on the photos with a known scale, gross errors can be detected immediately and are also less likely to arise.

Most of the difficulties in applying the closed-segment approach occurred with Western livestock. In cases where a sample segment included only a part of the range, and it was impracticable to determine the number actually present within the segment boundaries, a pro-rating procedure had to be used. In such cases, interviewers estimated the fraction of the total range included in the segment and pro-rated the total number of animals on the entire range to the segment on a percentage basis. In some cases large numbers of permittees had to be contacted to enumerate segments in public-land areas.

In general, the operation of the survey proceeded rather smoothly despite some delays in getting maps and aerial photographs into the field. Deficiencies found in reported data were largely of the kind that are due to inexperienced enumerators. With experience a competent enumerator makes fewer errors himself and also becomes adapt at spotting inconsistencies in farmers' replies and in judging whether reported data are in general agreement with what he sees on the ground and on the aerial photos.

2.3 Estimates of Crop Acreages and Numbers of Farms

These estimates are given in Table 2.1 for the 12 Southern States, in Table 2.2 for 11 North Central States, and in Table 2.3 for North Dakota and the Western States. Crop Reporting Board estimates as of July 1 are included for comparisons where such estimates are available. Sampling errors of estimates from the June Survey are included for selected items. A few crops such as corn, soybeans, and cotton were planted later than usual in many places so that a larger proportion than usual of the reported acres represented intentions. There is also a possibility that some growers in drought areas such as West Texas and Oklahoma reported cotton allotments instead of acreage actually planted because they expected to plow up the excess later.

Table 2.1--Acreage Estimates from June 1957 Research Surveys
and Comparisons, 12 Southern States

| Crop | Crop Reporting Board July 1, 1957 Thous. | Research Survey | |
|--------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|------------------|
| | | Direct | Sampling |
| | | expansion Thous. | error Percent |
| Corn: | | | |
| Planted | 16,260 | 15,873 | 3.8 |
| For Grain | -- | 15,039 | |
| Cotton, Planted | 12,605 | 11,795 | 4.8 |
| Winter Wheat for Harvest | 7,477 | 8,376 | 9.2 |
| Oats: | | | |
| Planted | 9,162 | 9,030 | 6.2 |
| For Grain | -- | 5,667 | |
| Soybeans: | | | |
| Alone | 4,493 | 4,138 | |
| For Beans | 4,005 | 3,785 | |
| Sorghum: | | | |
| Planted | 12,653 | 11,300 | 7.4 |
| For Grain | -- | 9,659 | |
| Tobacco, All | 1,009 | 958 | 3.4 |
| Peanuts, Planted | 1,714 | 1,542 | 10.1 |
| Hays: | | | |
| Lespedeza | 2,723 | 2,372 | 6.9 |
| Alfalfa | 1,618 | 1,681 | |
| Grain Hay | -- | 2,013 | |
| Other Hay | -- | 6,256 | |
| Number of Farms | | 1,693 | |
| Number of segments | -- | 1,688 | -- |

Table 2.2--Acreage Estimates from June 1957 Research Surveys and Comparisons, 11 North Central States

| Crop | Crop Reporting Board July 1, 1957 Thous. | Research Survey | |
|--------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
| | | Direct | Sampling |
| | | expansion | error ^{1/} Percent |
| Corn: | | | |
| Planted | 51,186 | 53,630 | 5.3 |
| For Grain | -- | 52,126 | |
| Winter Wheat for Harvest | 15,495 | 17,173 | 6.4 |
| Spring Wheat | 2,413 | 1,905 | |
| Oats: | | | |
| Planted | 26,894 | 26,879 | 5.0 |
| For Harvest | -- | 25,985 | |
| Soybeans: | | | |
| Alone | 17,297 | 16,583 | 8.9 |
| For Beans | 16,970 | 16,533 | |
| Sorghum: | | | |
| Planted | 12,314 | 13,387 | 7.3 |
| For Grain | -- | 12,003 | |
| Barley: | | | |
| Planted | 3,657 | 3,102 | 12.3 |
| For Grain | -- | 3,006 | |
| Hays: | | | |
| Alfalfa | 18,789 | 17,575 | |
| Clover | 6,665 | 9,372 | |
| Grain Hay | -- | 2,772 | |
| Wild Hay | 7,557 | 6,517 | |
| Number of Farms | | 1,660 | |
| Number of Segments | -- | 529 | -- |

^{1/} 1956 Sampling Errors - These sampling errors were not recomputed because the sample segments and design were practically identical in 1956.

Table 2.3--Acreage Estimates from June 1957 Research Survey
and Comparisons, 4 Western States and North Dakota

| Crop | Crop | Thous. | Research Survey | Thous. | Percent |
|--------------------------|--------------|--------|-----------------|--------|---------|
| | Reporting | | Direct | | |
| | Board | | expansion | | |
| | July 1, 1957 | | | | |
| Corn: | | | | | |
| Planted | 2,093 | | 2,924 | | 14.2 |
| For Grain | -- | | 1,794 | | |
| Cotton, Planted | 187 | | 152 | | |
| Winter Wheat for Harvest | 3,566 | | 2,926 | | 22.5 |
| Spring Wheat <u>1/</u> | 9,039 | | 8,635 | | 9.9 |
| Oats: | | | | | |
| Planted | 2,810 | | 2,889 | | 11.4 |
| For Harvest | -- | | 2,597 | | |
| Soybeans: | | | | | |
| Alone | 185 | | 173 | | |
| For Beans | 181 | | 171 | | |
| Sorghum: | | | | | |
| Planted | 1,778 | | 2,959 | | |
| For Grain | -- | | 2,318 | | |
| Barley | | | | | |
| Planted <u>1/</u> | 6,122 | | 6,378 | | 9.9 |
| For Grain <u>1/</u> | -- | | 6,356 | | |
| Hays: | | | | | |
| Alfalfa | 3,940 | | 4,867 | | 13.2 |
| Clover <u>1/</u> | 614 | | 666 | | |
| Grain Hay | -- | | 1,295 | | |
| Wild Hay <u>1/</u> | 3,232 | | 3,817 | | |
| Number of Farms | | | 203 | | |
| Number of Segments | -- | | 200 | | -- |

1/ Excludes New Mexico

The portion of the June questionnaire used to identify farm operators was handled incorrectly more often than any other section. Value of farm production was used as the criterion for identifying farms in the 1957 survey. The decision as to which place met the definition of a farm by that criterion was left up to the enumerator. This approach was less cumbersome than the one used in 1956 but the results obtained show clearly that many places that should have been classified as farms were passed over by enumerators. This is reflected in the low count of farm operators identified in 1957. And it also is substantiated by the comments of supervisors who reviewed the data and verified some of the field work. It appeared that enumerators did not investigate borderline cases as thoroughly as they should to determine whether or not the value of production was high enough to classify a place as a farm. In fact, that question seems to have been a convenient place for enumerators to conclude the interview when they were in a hurry to complete a segment. With some refinements the 1956 procedure of obtaining pertinent information about all respondents' operations, and having the statistician decide which places should be counted as farms, appears to be more satisfactory for maintaining year-to-year consistency in the farm count. Reference to money matters also seems to be undesirable from the standpoint of creating a favorable climate for conducting the rest of the interview.

2.4 Livestock, Dairy, and Poultry Estimates

These estimates are given in Table 2.4 for the Southern States and Table 2.5 for the North Central States and Table 2.6 for North Dakota and the 4 Western States. As livestock numbers were recorded by both the open-segment approach and the closed-segment approach, estimates for the various livestock species were made from both sets of reported data. The pig crop summaries were the first submitted by the States and hence contained a few more errors than were present in the summaries for the other livestock items that were submitted later. Data from the research surveys on the size of the spring crop and the expected farrowings during the ensuing 6 or 7 months were expanded as reported. They were not adjusted by any factor based on past relationships between reported intentions and actual farrowings.

Table 2.4--Livestock Estimates from June 1957 Research Surveys
and Comparisons, 12 Southern States

| Item | : | : | Research Survey | | | | | |
|------------------------------|---|------------|-----------------|-----------|---|-----------|---|----------|
| | : | Crop | : | Open | : | Closed | | |
| | : | Reporting: | : | segment | : | segment | | |
| | : | Board | : | Direct | : | Direct | : | Sampling |
| | : | : | : | expansion | : | expansion | : | error |
| | : | Thous. | : | Thous. | : | Thous. | : | Percent |
| | : | head | : | head | : | head | : | |
| Hogs and pigs: | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| All hogs & pigs | : | -- | : | 9,542 | : | 10,600 | : | 4.5 |
| Hogs 6+ | : | 4,060 | : | 2,764 | : | 3,186 | : | |
| Hogs 6- | : | -- | : | 6,778 | : | 7,414 | : | |
| Sows farrowed (Dec.-June) | : | 1,330 | : | 995 | : | 1,058 | : | 5.1 |
| Pigs saved | : | 9,084 | : | 6,278 | : | 6,692 | : | |
| Pigs per litter | : | 6.83 | : | 6.31 | : | 6.33 | : | |
| Sows to farrow (June-Dec.) | : | 1,102 | : | 1,067 | : | 1,165 | : | |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Poultry: | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Hens & pullets of laying age | : | 66,726 | : | 67,676 | : | 74,038 | : | 7.3 |
| Commercial broilers | : | -- | : | 224,012 | : | 238,478 | : | |
| All other chickens | : | -- | : | 45,157 | : | 53,027 | : | |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Cattle: | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Cows 2+ | : | -- | : | 14,289 | : | 18,126 | : | |
| Heifers under 2 yrs. | : | -- | : | 6,507 | : | 8,317 | : | |
| Bulls, steers & steer calves | : | : | : | 5,508 | : | 6,599 | : | |
| All cattle | : | : | : | 26,304 | : | 33,043 | : | 4.4 |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Calves born since 1/1/57 | : | 7,961 | : | 6,774 | : | 8,570 | : | 4.8 |
| Cows to calve before 1/1/58 | : | 4,721 | : | 5,388 | : | 6,857 | : | |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Cows milked yesterday | : | 3,252 | : | 3,033 | : | 3,330 | : | |
| Total milk cows | : | 4,960 | : | 4,209 | : | 4,558 | : | 4.9 |
| Milk per cow in herd | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | |
| yesterday (lbs.) | : | 14.2 | : | 14.7 | : | 14.3 | : | |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Sheep: | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Breeding ewes, 1+ | : | -- | : | 4,165 | : | 5,530 | : | 19.3 |
| All sheep and lambs | : | -- | : | 7,779 | : | 10,026 | : | 19.2 |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |

Table 2.5--Livestock Estimates from June 1957 Research Surveys
and Comparisons, 11 North Central States

| Item | : Crop : Reporting : Board : | Research Survey | | |
|------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------|----------|
| | | Open | Closed | |
| | | segment | segment | |
| | | Direct | Direct | Sampling |
| | | expansion: | expansion | error |
| | Thous. | Thous. | Thous. | Percent |
| | head | head | head | |
| Hogs and pigs: | | | | |
| All hogs and pigs | : 1/50,223 | : 44,910 | : 44,861 | : 5.8 |
| Hogs 6+ | : 9,843 | : 7,880 | : 8,129 | |
| Hogs 6- | : 1/40,380 | : 37,030 | : 36,732 | |
| Sows farrowed (Dec.-June) | : 5,682 | : 5,115 | : 5,153 | |
| Pigs saved | : 41,003 | : 35,977 | : 35,913 | |
| Pigs per litter | : 7.22 | : 7.03 | : 6.97 | |
| Sows to farrow (June-Dec.) | : 3,890 | : 4,148 | : 4,092 | |
| Poultry: | | | | |
| Hens & pullets of laying age | : 127,213 | : 120,946 | : 129,747 | : 5.1 |
| Commercial broilers | : -- | : 5,663 | : 6,397 | |
| All other chickens | : -- | : 135,236 | : 138,742 | |
| Cattle: | | | | |
| Cows 2+ | : -- | : 18,940 | : 19,558 | |
| Heifers under 2 yrs. | : -- | : 12,105 | : 11,868 | |
| Bulls, steers & steer calves | : -- | : 10,019 | : 11,629 | |
| All cattle | : -- | : 41,064 | : 43,055 | : 5.4 |
| Calves born since 1/1/57 | : 9,678 | : 9,768 | : 9,607 | |
| Cows to calve before 1/1/58 | : 6,683 | : 8,074 | : 8,241 | |
| Cows milked yesterday | : 7,951 | : 8,495 | : 8,640 | |
| Total milk cows | : 9,578 | : 10,078 | : 10,179 | |
| Milk per cow in herd yesterday (lbs.) | : 25.7 | : 25.9 | : 26.0 | |
| Sheep: | | | | |
| Breeding ewes, 1+ | : -- | : 6,150 | : 6,806 | : 10.1 |
| All sheep & lambs | : -- | : 12,602 | : 12,585 | |

1/ Board estimates are not available for Michigan and Nebraska. The indicated numbers have been derived by assuming that the ratio of hogs 6+ to total hogs and pigs is the same as for the other 9 States.

Table 2.6--Livestock Estimates from June 1957 Research Surveys
and Comparisons, 4 Western States and North Dakota

| Item | : | : | Research Survey | | |
|------------------------------------------|--------|--------|-----------------|------------|----------|
| | | | Open | Closed | |
| | | | | segment | |
| | | | segment | segment | |
| | | | Direct | Direct | Sampling |
| | | | expansion: | expansion: | error |
| | | | | | |
| | Thous. | Thous. | Thous. | Thous. | Percent |
| | head | head | head | head | |
| Hogs and pigs: | | | | | |
| All hogs and pigs | -- | 972 | 1,003 | | 21.4 |
| Hogs 6+ | 206 | 156 | 165 | | |
| Hogs 6- | -- | 810 | 838 | | |
| Sows farrowed (Dec.-June) | 124 | 114 | 118 | | 21.7 |
| Pigs saved | 836 | 806 | 850 | | |
| Pigs per litter | 6.74 | 7.09 | 7.18 | | |
| Sows to farrow (June-Dec.) | 51 | 45 | 48 | | |
| Poultry: | | | | | |
| Hens & pullets of laying age | 6,454 | 6,822 | 7,226 | | 14.1 |
| Commercial broilers | -- | 1,572 | 1,649 | | |
| All other chickens | -- | 6,752 | 7,220 | | |
| Cattle: | | | | | |
| Cows 2+ | -- | 3,955 | 4,435 | | |
| Heifers under 2 yrs. | -- | 2,290 | 2,681 | | |
| Bulls, steers, & steer calves | -- | 2,194 | 2,949 | | |
| All cattle | -- | 8,438 | 10,066 | | 11.8 |
| Calves born since 1/1/57 | 3,093 | 2,687 | 3,710 | | 11.6 |
| Cows to calve before 1/1/58 | 746 | 730 | 759 | | |
| Cows milked yesterday | 511 | 444 | 517 | | |
| Total milk cows | 680 | 597 | 662 | | 19.3 |
| Milk per cow in herd yesterday (lbs.) | 22.5 | 22.1 | 22.6 | | |
| Sheep: | | | | | |
| Breeding ewes, 1+ | -- | 4,426 | 8,247 | | 59.7 |
| All sheep & lambs | -- | 7,422 | 16,009 | | 57.8 |

Estimates of livestock numbers obtained by the open-segment or farm-headquarters approach are consistently lower than those from the closed-segment approach, as in the 1956 survey. Differences between the open and closed-segment data are not large in the North Central States but they are appreciable in the Southern and Western States. Although no systematic verification of reported livestock data was attempted in 1957, some verification was performed by supervisors during the survey when they had reason to suspect that enumerators were missing livestock. In 1956 it was fairly obvious from an inspection of the questionnaires that enumerators often recorded only a portion of the total livestock on the entire farm. In some cases enumerators recorded only the livestock on the entire farm that had not already been listed in the closed-segment part of the questionnaire. Other cases of under-enumeration occurred when enumerators did not bother to get the total number of head on the farm but recorded only the livestock inside the segment when filling out the entire-farm portion of the questionnaire. Where such errors were clearly identifiable, they were corrected in the editing. However, there is no way of knowing how many were not detected.

2.5 Acreage Verification

A sample quality check for content and coverage was conducted immediately following the enumeration. Since previous verification studies indicated that the largest errors were associated with misclassification of crops, the quality check consisted largely of verifying that the field was actually in the crop reported on the schedule. Supervisors revisited a sample of tracts as soon as possible after enumerator turned in the completed schedule for the segment.

Table 2.7 shows the number of tracts included in the quality check study and a summary of results for important crops. This check again indicated that misclassification of land use was the largest single source of error. It again pointed out the desirability of having enumerators make a visual check of fields in addition to questioning respondents in the interviews. It appears that this is not only desirable but necessary if response errors are to be kept at a low level. One of the largest errors uncovered resulted from the enumerator recording an intended use for a future year as the current use. While it appears that such an error obviously should not have been made during the interview, it is also clear that even the most casual inspection of the ground would have revealed the errors.

Table 2.7--Supervisors Acreage Verification Data ^{1/} Expressed as Percent of June Enumeration Data

| Crop | Southern States | North Central States | Western States |
|---------------|-----------------|----------------------|----------------|
| | Percent | Percent | Percent |
| Cotton | 101.7 | -- | 100.0 |
| Corn | 90.1 | 96.7 | 102.3 |
| Soybeans | 87.0 | 92.9 | -- |
| Tobacco | 104.5 | -- | -- |
| No. of Tracts | 550 | 120 | 49 |

^{1/} Based on ground inspection of fields shown on photographs or sketches.

2.6 Segment Correlation -- June 1956 and June 1957

It was possible to compute correlations between segment totals for June 1956 and June 1957, since most of the sample segments enumerated in June 1956 were retained in the 1957 sample. In the Southern States where the number of segments in 1957 was about two and one-half the June 1956 number, the June 1956 segments were retained and additional segments selected at random to obtain the larger number used in 1957. In the North Central States the 1956 sample was retained unchanged except for Nebraska, Kansas and South Dakota where a few segments were added.

The correlations for a few crop items were lower than was expected. For winter wheat and sorghums there were rather large shifts in acreage between the two years. In 1957 a fairly large fraction of the wheat acreage was placed in the Soil Bank. Such shifts in acreage generally resulted in a lower correlation between the two years. Correlations were also computed for livestock items by species and for hens and pullets of laying age. The livestock and poultry correlations were somewhat higher than expected since it had been assumed earlier that these were more likely to show year-to-year shifts. In general, the correlations indicate that a significant reduction in sampling error could be achieved by using year-to-year change indications in estimates of crop and livestock items. Table 2.8 gives the correlations for selected items.

Table 2.8--Segment Correlations for Selected Items on the
June 1956 and June 1957 Surveys

| Item | 12 Southern States | 11 North Central States |
|------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Corn planted | .89 | .93 |
| Winter wheat for combining | .85 | .68 |
| Oats planted | .77 | .85 |
| Barley planted | -- | .68 |
| Sorghum planted | .98 | .79 |
| Cotton | .93 | -- |
| Tobacco | .67 | -- |
| Peanuts | .91 | -- |
| Soybeans | .83 | .91 |
| Lespedeza | .44 | -- |
| Alfalfa | -- | .76 |
| All cattle | .85 | .88 |
| All hogs & pigs | .81 | .87 |
| All sheep & lambs | .94 | .84 |
| Hens & pullets of laying age | .96 | .81 |
| Number of segments | 473 | 477 |

3. October 1 Crop Production and Livestock Survey

3.1 Purpose

The October 1 survey was conducted to study possibilities of improving estimates of harvested crop acreages and yields of spring sown crops by interviewing a subsample of the tract operators. Information was also obtained on livestock and poultry inventories and on breeding intentions. The sample size varied between States. In the Western and North Central States one-eighth of the tracts were selected for this survey. In the Southern States one-twentieth of the tracts were selected in all States except North Carolina where only one-fortieth of the tracts were selected from those listed in Section 1 of the June Survey questionnaire. Field work was performed during September 23-30, thus coinciding with the objective yield work on corn, cotton, and soybeans in the States concerned. Conducting these jobs at the same time reduces costs because the work can be done by the same people with about the same amount of travel as for one survey alone. The objective yield work usually covered most of the State so that the additional travel and time chargeable to the October Interview Survey was not expected to increase costs more than 15-20 percent, except in a few States. In some States, additional enumerators were required to complete the work within the allotted time period.

The sampling units used in this survey consisted of individual operator tracts falling entirely within the boundaries of the sample segments enumerated in June. No data were obtained on agricultural operations outside the segment boundaries.

3.2 Crop Acreage and Production Estimates

The general comparability of the June and October data showed a marked improvement over the 1956 surveys. In practically all cases the October 1 schedules provided a complete accounting of the acreage planted or intended for a specified crop in June. The reporting of production by the growers in units of their own choosing was satisfactory, and differences in units used within a State did not appear to present any unusual problems. Providing the enumerator with acreage and land use data reported in June for each field and permitting the operator to report production in units of his own choosing apparently improved the comparability and reliability of the October data. While this did require some editing by the supervisor prior to listing to convert reported production to the same unit, that task seemed to be accomplished with fewer difficulties than were encountered in editing 1956 schedules. The overall quality of the enumeration was quite good. While the tract appeared to be quite efficient as a subsample unit, the sample was too small for a few crops to provide estimates of desired accuracy for harvested acres and yields.

The estimates of October 1 planted acres for each region were obtained by the following method. The reported October 1 and June data for the sample tract were weighted by district expansion factors used in June and added to State and regional totals. In the 8 North Central States which do not expand by crop reporting districts, the sample totals were expanded to State totals and added in with the other States to obtain regional totals. These October 1

totals were divided by their respective June totals to obtain ratios which were multiplied by the regional estimate of the June planted acres to obtain the October 1 estimate. Each October 1 utilization was expressed as a percent of the October 1 planted acres and multiplied by the October 1 planted acreage estimate to obtain the estimated acreage for each utilization. The acres, yield, and production for the three regions are given in Tables 3.1, 3.2 and 3.3.

Table 3.1--October 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 12 Southern States 1/

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | |
|-------------------------|-----------------|----------|-------------|------------|-------|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | |
| | Oct. to June | | | Quantity | Unit |
| | Percent | Thous. | per acre | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | | |
| Planted | 93.6 | 14,651 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 13,391 | 32.3 bu. | 433,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage or Forage | -- | 176 | 5.7 tons | | |
| For Grazing | -- | 527 | -- | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 557 | -- | | |
| Cotton: | | | | | |
| Planted | 96.0 | 11,249 | -- | | |
| Harvested | -- | 11,193 | 0.78 bale | 8,730 | Bales |
| Drowned out & plowed up | -- | 56 | -- | | |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | | |
| For Grain | 94.9 | 7,878 | 14.8 bu. | 116,600 | Bu. |
| For Hay | | 49 | 1.25 tons | | |
| Other Acres | | 279 | -- | | |
| Oats: | | | | | |
| Planted | 98.8 | 8,907 | -- | | |
| For Grain | | 3,037 | 24.8 bu. | 75,300 | Bu. |
| For Hay | | 2,343 | 0.71 tons | | |
| For Grazing | | 2,592 | -- | | |
| Failure & other uses | | 935 | -- | | |
| Soybeans: | | | | | |
| Planted Alone | 91.6 | 3,754 | -- | | |
| For Beans | -- | 3,285 | 20.3 bu. | 66,700 | Bu. |
| For Hay | -- | 300 | 0.82 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 169 | -- | | |
| Sorghums: | | | | | |
| Planted | 109.8 | 11,978 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 8,984 | 30.3 bu. | 272,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage or Forage | -- | 1,246 | 2.6 tons | | |
| For Grazing | -- | 1,330 | -- | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 418 | -- | | |
| Tobacco, All | | | | | |
| Planted | 97.1 | 907 | -- | | |
| For Harvest | -- | 898 | 1,373 lbs. | 1,233,000 | Lbs. |
| Plowed up & abandoned | -- | 9 | -- | | |

1/ Alabama, Arkansas, Georgia, Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and Virginia.

Table 3.1--October 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 12 Southern States ^{1/} (Continued)

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|------------|------|--|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | | |
| | Oct. to | acres | per | Quantity | Unit | |
| | June | | acre | | | |
| | Percent | Thous. | | Thous. | | |
| Peanuts: | | | | | | |
| Planted | 145.3 | 2,241 | -- | | | |
| For Nuts | -- | 1,977 | 676 lbs. | 1,336,000 | Lbs. | |
| Hogged off | -- | 264 | -- | | | |
| Hays: | | | | | | |
| Lespedeza, All | 95.6 | 2,268 | -- | | | |
| Lespedeza Harvested | -- | 1,499 | 1.05 tons | 1,570 | Tons | |
| Lespedeza Pastured | -- | 601 | -- | | | |
| Alfalfa, All | 100.6 | 1,688 | -- | | | |
| Alfalfa Harvested | -- | 1,678 | 2.10 tons | 3,520 | Tons | |
| Grain Hay, All | 98.9 | 1,984 | -- | | | |
| Grain Hay Harvested | -- | 1,494 | 0.72 tons | 1,080 | Tons | |
| Grain Hay Pastured | -- | 490 | -- | | | |
| Other Hays, All | 87.0 | 5,427 | -- | | | |
| Other Hays Harvested | -- | 3,723 | 1.2 tons | 4,470 | Tons | |
| Other Hays Harvested also for seeds | -- | 290 | 1.2 bu. | | | |
| Number of tracts selected | | 855 | | | | |

^{1/} Alabama, Arkansas, Georgia, Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and Virginia.

Table 3.2--October 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 11 North Central States ^{1/}

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | |
|--------------------|-----------------|----------|----------|------------|------|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | |
| | Oct. to | acres | per | Quantity | Unit |
| | June | | acre | | |
| | Percent | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | | |
| Planted | 97.5 | 52,289 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 48,629 | 57.8 bu. | 2,810,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage | -- | 2,771 | 8.7 tons | | |
| Other Uses | -- | 889 | -- | | |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | | |
| For Grain | 90.8 | 15,593 | 23.9 bu. | 372,000 | Bu. |
| For Hay | -- | 133 | 1.5 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 982 | -- | | |
| Spring Wheat, All: | | | | | |
| Planted | 97.7 | 1,861 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 1,861 | 22.4 bu. | 41,700 | Bu. |
| Oats: | | | | | |
| Planted | 100.8 | 27,094 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 25,116 | 42.3 bu. | 1,062,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage | -- | 352 | 5.0 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 1,626 | -- | | |
| Soybeans: | | | | | |
| Planted Alone | 96.8 | 16,052 | -- | | |
| For Beans | -- | 15,891 | 24.2 bu. | 385,000 | Bu. |
| For Hay | -- | 32 | 3.7 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 129 | -- | | |
| Sorghums: | | | | | |
| Planted | 100.4 | 13,441 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 10,014 | 32.9 bu. | 329,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage | -- | 1,398 | 8.4 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 2,029 | -- | | |
| Barley: | | | | | |
| Planted | 111.4 | 3,456 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 3,266 | 24.0 bu. | 78,400 | Bu. |
| For Grazing | -- | 190 | -- | | |

^{1/} Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Ohio, South Dakota, and Wisconsin.

Table 3.2--October Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 11 North Central States 1/ (Continued)

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|------------|------|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | |
| | Oct. to June | acres | per acre | Quantity | Unit |
| | Percent | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Hays: | | | | | |
| Alfalfa, All | 99.0 | 17,399 | -- | | |
| Alfalfa Harvested | -- | 16,755 | 2.4 tons | 40,200 | Tons |
| Alfalfa Pastured | -- | 418 | -- | | |
| Clover, All | 101.3 | 9,494 | -- | | |
| Clover Harvested | -- | 6,465 | 1.6 tons | 10,300 | Tons |
| Clover for Silage | -- | 313 | 7.6 tons | | |
| Clover Pastured | -- | 1,339 | -- | | |
| Grain Hay, All | 83.8 | 2,600 | -- | | |
| Grain Hays Harvested | -- | 2,181 | 1.35 tons | 2,940 | Tons |
| Grain Hays for Silage | -- | 37 | 1.0 tons | | |
| Grain Hays Pastured | -- | 300 | -- | | |
| Wild Hay, All | 104.8 | 6,830 | -- | | |
| Wild Hay Harvested | -- | 6,147 | 0.94 tons | 5,780 | Tons |
| Wild Hay Pastured | -- | 269 | -- | | |
| Number of tracts selected | | 511 | | | |

1/ Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Ohio, South Dakota, and Wisconsin.

Table 3.3--October 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 5 Western States 1/

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|----------|------------|------------|-------|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | |
| | Oct. to | | per | Quantity | Unit |
| | June | acres | acre | | |
| | Percent | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | | |
| Planted | 95.1 | 2,644 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 1,118 | 30.6 bu. | 34,200 | Bu. |
| For Silage | -- | 1,235 | 0.99 tons | | |
| For Pasture | -- | 301 | -- | | |
| Cotton: | | | | | |
| Planted, All | 112.8 | 170 | -- | | |
| Harvested, Short Staple | -- | 141 | 1.43 bales | 202 | Bales |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | | |
| For Grain | 83.1 | 2,418 | 27.0 bu. | 65,300 | Bu. |
| Abandoned | -- | 76 | -- | | |
| Spring Wheat, All <u>2/</u> | | | | | |
| Planted | 99.9 | 9,752 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 9,654 | 20.2 bu. | 195,000 | Bu. |
| For Hay | -- | 70 | 0.5 tons | | |
| Abandoned | -- | 26 | -- | | |
| Oats: | | | | | |
| Planted | 102.3 | 2,911 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 2,684 | 36.7 bu. | 98,500 | Bu. |
| For Hay | -- | 168 | 1.2 tons | | |
| Soybeans: | | | | | |
| Planted Alone | 100.0 | 168 | -- | | |
| For Beans | -- | 168 | 15.5 bu. | 2,600 | Bu. |
| Sorghums: | | | | | |
| Planted | 61.5 | 1,679 | -- | | |
| For Grain | -- | 997 | 26.0 bu. | 25,900 | Bu. |
| For Silage | -- | 32 | 0.90 tons | | |
| For Hay | -- | 125 | 1.35 tons | | |
| Other Acres | -- | 525 | -- | | |

1/ Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, North Dakota, and Wyoming.

2/ Excludes New Mexico.

Table 3.3--October 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acreage and Yields, 5 Western States 1/ (Continued)

| Crop and use | Research Survey | | | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|------------|------|
| | Ratio | Expanded | Yield | Production | |
| | Oct. to | acres | per | Quantity | Unit |
| | June | | acre | | |
| | Percent | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Barley: | | | | | |
| Planted <u>2/</u> | 96.2 | 6,077 | -- | | |
| For Grain <u>2/</u> | -- | 5,633 | 28.7 bu. | 162,000 | Bu. |
| For Hay <u>2/</u> | -- | 61 | 0.5 tons | | |
| For Pasture | -- | 3 | -- | | |
| Hays: | | | | | |
| Alfalfa, All | 95.6 | 4,551 | -- | | |
| Alfalfa Harvested | -- | 4,333 | 1.8 tons | 7,800 | Tons |
| Alfalfa Pastured | -- | 118 | -- | | |
| Clover, All <u>2/</u> | 83.7 | 577 | -- | | |
| Clover Harvested <u>2/</u> | -- | 462 | 0.9 tons | 416 | Tons |
| Clover Pastured <u>2/</u> | -- | 100 | -- | | |
| Grain Hay, All | 108.8 | 1,421 | -- | | |
| Grain Hay Harvested | -- | 1,275 | 1.61 tons | 2,050 | Tons |
| Grain Hay Pastured | -- | 94 | -- | | |
| Wild Hay, All <u>2/</u> | 79.5 | 3,049 | -- | | |
| Wild Hay Harvested <u>2/</u> | -- | 2,839 | 0.90 tons | 2,560 | Tons |
| Number of tracts selected | | 213 | | | |

1/ Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, North Dakota, and Wyoming.

2/ Excludes New Mexico.

3.3 Livestock and Poultry Estimates

The livestock estimates given in the tables that follow have been computed by two methods. In method 1 the ratio of the expanded October total to the expanded June total for identical sample tracts for each specie total was used to obtain the change in the specie total by regions. Each sub-class for October 1 was expressed as a percent of the October 1 specie total. The percent in the October 1 sub-class was multiplied by the October 1 specie total to obtain the sub-class inventory number. For method 2 the ratio of the expanded October 1 sub-class number to the expanded June sub-class number was computed for identical sample tracts and used to obtain the change in the June 1 sub-class inventory. The mutually exclusive sub-class numbers were added to obtain the specie totals. In general, method 1 seems preferable. However, for sub-classes which remain fairly constant over time, such as milk cows, the sub-class ratios give just as reliable, or in some cases, more reliable estimates. The livestock estimates are given in Tables 3.4 and 3.5, 3.6 and 3.7.

Table 3.4--October 1 Research Surveys Livestock Estimates,
12 Southern States 1/

| Item | Ratio Oct. 1: | Number <u>2/</u> | Number <u>3/</u> |
|--------------------------------|---------------|------------------|------------------|
| | to June 1 | | |
| | Percent | Thous. head | Thous. head |
| Cattle, All | 77.1 | 25,480 | 26,220 |
| Cows, 2 yrs.+ | -- | 15,100 | 16,770 |
| Cows and heifers, under 2 yrs. | -- | 6,160 | 6,100 |
| Bulls and male calves | -- | 4,220 | 3,350 |
| Milk cows in herd | -- | 5,510 | 5,490 |
| Cows milked yesterday | -- | 3,100 | 3,090 |
| Milk produced per cow in herd | -- | 19.1 lbs. | -- |
| Cows to calve 6/1-1/1/58 | -- | 6,440 | 6,510 |
| Hogs, All | 113.7 | 11,920 | -- |
| 4 months and over | -- | 6,560 | -- |
| Under 4 months | -- | 5,360 | -- |
| Sows farrowed 6/1-12/1 | -- | 1,430 | 1,270 |
| Pigs saved per litter to 10/1 | -- | 6.23 | -- |
| Sheep, All | 74.6 | 7,480 | 7,400 |
| Breeding ewes 1+ | -- | 4,900 | 4,590 |
| Chickens, All | 103.1 | 4/131,040 | 4/ 130,650 |
| Hens and pullets of laying age | -- | 73,560 | 72,290 |
| Others | -- | 57,480 | 58,360 |
| Eggs laid per 100 hens | -- | 42.4 | -- |

1/ Alabama, Arkansas, Georgia, Kentucky, Louisiana, Mississippi, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, and Virginia.

2/ Each subclass estimated using percent of specie total.

3/ Ratios computed by subclasses and subclass estimates added to obtain specie total.

4/ The estimated numbers include approximately 2.9 percent non-farm chickens.

Table 3.5--October 1 Research Surveys, Livestock Estimates,
11 North Central States 1/

| Item | : Ratio Oct. 1: : to : June 1 | : Number <u>2/</u> : Thous. head | : Number <u>3/</u> : Thous. head |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| | : Percent | | |
| Cattle, All | : 89.8 | : 38,660 | : 38,680 |
| Cows, 2 yrs.+ | : -- | : 19,140 | : 19,360 |
| Cows and heifers, under 2 yrs. | : -- | : 10,590 | : 10,250 |
| Bulls and male calves | : -- | : 8,930 | : 9,070 |
| Milk cows in herd | : -- | : 9,390 | : 10,560 |
| Cows milked yesterday | : -- | : 6,840 | : 7,690 |
| Milk produced per cow in herd | : -- | : 18.5 lbs. | : -- |
| Cows to calve 6/1-1/1/58 | : -- | : 7,210 | : 8,870 |
| Hogs, All | : 106.4 | : 47,520 | : -- |
| 4 months and over | : -- | : 30,270 | : -- |
| Under 4 months | : -- | : 17,250 | : -- |
| Sows farrowed 6/1-12/1 | : -- | : 3,930 | : 4,290 |
| Pigs saved per litter to 10/1 | : -- | : 6.7 | : -- |
| Sheep, All | : 107.6 | : 13,540 | : 13,690 |
| Breeding ewes 1+ | : -- | : 6,970 | : 7,660 |
| Chickens, All | : 73.5 | : 197,240 | : 193,930 |
| Hens and pullets of laying age | : -- | : 154,680 | : 150,120 |
| Others | : -- | : 42,560 | : 43,810 |
| Eggs laid per 100 hens | : -- | : 44.3 | : -- |

1/ Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, Ohio, South Dakota, and Wisconsin.

2/ Each subclass estimated using percent of specie total.

3/ Ratios computed by subclasses and subclass estimates added to obtain specie total.

Table 3.6--October 1 Research Surveys, Livestock Estimates,
5 Western States 1/

| Item | Ratio Oct. 1: | Number <u>2/</u> | Number <u>3/</u> |
|--------------------------------|---------------|------------------|------------------|
| | to | | |
| | June 1 | | |
| | Percent | Thous. head | Thous. head |
| Cattle, All | 113.8 | 11,330 | 11,400 |
| Cows, 2 yrs.+ | -- | 5,190 | 4,640 |
| Cows and heifers, under 2 yrs. | -- | 2,890 | 3,060 |
| Bulls and male calves | -- | 3,250 | 3,700 |
| Milk cows in herd | -- | 1,010 | 711 |
| Cows milked yesterday | -- | 540 | 379 |
| Milk produced per cow in herd | -- | 12.3 lbs. | -- |
| Cows to calve 6/1-1/1/58 | -- | 1,280 | 873 |
| Hogs, All | 100.9 | 1,010 | -- |
| 4 months and over | -- | 920 | -- |
| Under 4 months | -- | 90 | -- |
| Sows farrowed 6/1-12/1 | -- | 87 | 13 |
| Pigs saved per litter to 10/1 | -- | 6.5 | -- |
| Sheep, All | 79.7 | 12,830 | 12,830 |
| Breeding ewes 1+ | -- | 5,510 | 5,510 |
| Chickens, All | 72.2 | 10,260 | 10,610 |
| Hens and pullets of laying age | -- | 7,210 | 7,770 |
| Others | -- | 3,050 | 2,840 |
| Eggs laid per 100 hens | -- | 40.8 | -- |

1/ Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, North Dakota, and Wyoming.

2/ Each subclass estimated using percent of specie total.

3/ Ratios computed by subclasses and subclass estimates added to obtain specie total.

Table 3.7--October 1 Research Survey, Percent of Fall
Farrowings by Months by Regions

| Month | 12 Southern States Percent | 11 North Central States Percent | 5 Western States Percent |
|-----------|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| June | 16 | 7 | 31 |
| July | 19 | 16 | 34 |
| August | 14 | 26 | 0 |
| September | 13 | 20 | 9 |
| October | 10 | 19 | 0 |
| November | 28 | 12 | 26 |
| Total | 100 | 100 | 100 |

4. December 1 Crop Production and Livestock Surveys

4.1 Purpose

The December 1 enumerative survey was to provide data for estimating the fall and expected spring pig crops, planted acreages of fall sown grains, and January 1 numbers of livestock and poultry. In addition it was to provide more complete information on harvested acres and final yields of fall harvested crops. The post-harvest objective yield work was to be completed, in most cases in connection with this survey. The post-harvest interview made in connection with the objective yield work, obtained growers' reports of production for the sample fields. Objective field gleanings were also made in sample fields used in the objective yield work which had been harvested by this time.

The December 1 Interview Survey sample was composed of an entirely different set of tracts from those used in the October 1 survey. It was generally about twice as large as the October 1 sample. However, the sample tracts were chosen in clusters of two, so travel would be increased very little over the October 1 survey requirements. The survey was conducted between November 25 and December 4. In addition to obtaining information for the sample tracts, some information was obtained for entire farms. When a farm operator resided in the tract, the farm headquarters or "open-segment" method was used to obtain data on livestock sales, purchases, and slaughter that could not be obtained conveniently by the closed-segment approach. The information was needed to project December 1 inventories to a January 1 date.

4.2 Crop Acreage and Production Estimates

The June-December data showed the same high degree of comparability as the June-October data. In practically all cases, the December schedule provided a complete accounting of the acres planted or intended for the specific crop at the time of the June Survey. Growers estimated yields differed somewhat from those reported in October as did the crop utilizations. However, these differences tended to reflect changes in yield prospects and intended utilization as well as sampling variations. For several crops the changes indicate that the grower did not know his production or that there was a misunderstanding of what was desired either on the part of the enumerator or the respondent.

The cotton yield reported by growers on December 1 is considerably below that indicated by Census ginnings and other check data. The December 1 reported cotton yield has shown this bias consistently in the past.

The summarization of grain hays and other hays in both the June and December surveys would be improved if the hays in these two categories were reported by kinds since what is called grain hay and other hay varies from grower to grower and by States. Duplication in acres reported separately as oats utilized for hay and acres reported for grain hay could be avoided by checking the segment tract and field codes.

The estimated acres for several important items, such as winter wheat, corn, soybeans and cotton, were computed by States from a ratio estimator and added to obtain regional totals. Sample totals for other items were pooled at the regional level and the regional ratio or percentage change from June was used for the December expansions. For the 4 crops mentioned, the sample was large enough to compute estimates for individual States with the ratio estimator. The regional estimate derived from these individual State expansions may have a smaller sampling error than the pooled estimate for these items. However, where States have only a few sample segments, the pooled estimate is likely to be better since bias in the ratio estimator is reduced. The estimates are given in Tables 4.1, 4.2, 4.3, and 4.4 for the crop items.

Table 4.1--December 1 Research Surveys, Acreages of
Fall-Sown Small Grains for all Purposes

| 1958 Crop | Region | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|----------------------|----------------|
| | 12 | 11 | 5 |
| | Southern States | North Central States | Western States |
| | Thous. | Thous. | Thous. |
| Wheat | 9,040 | 23,204 | 4,813 |
| Rye | <u>1/</u> 1,120 | <u>1/</u> 1,908 | <u>1/</u> 262 |
| Oats | <u>1/</u> 9,108 | <u>1/</u> 766 | <u>1/</u> 9 |
| Barley | <u>1/</u> 1,623 | <u>1/</u> 1,986 | <u>1/</u> 552 |
| Number of tracts selected | 1,610 | 1,022 | 426 |

1/ Ratio expansion derived as follows:

$$\frac{(\text{Dec. 1 Expanded "Crop" Acres for Tracts})}{(\text{Dec. 1 Expanded Wheat Acres for Tracts})} \times (\text{June 1 Total Wheat Acres})$$

This ratio was used because these crops were not listed or summarized in June in all States.

Table 4.2--December 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acres and Yields for Selected Crops, 12 Southern States

| Crop | Expanded acres | Yield per acre | Production | |
|----------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------|-------|
| | | | Quantity | Unit |
| | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | |
| Planted | 14,978 | | | |
| For Grain | 12,627 | 28.5 | 359,700 | Bu. |
| Cotton: | | | | |
| Harvested | 11,060 | .634 | 7,020 | Bales |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | |
| For Grain | 7,610 | 15.4 | 117,200 | Bu. |
| Oats: | | | | |
| For Grain | 3,009 | 29.8 | 89,700 | Bu. |
| Soybeans: | | | | |
| Planted Alone | 3,666 | | | |
| For Beans | 3,296 | 21.9 | 72,300 | Bu. |
| Sorghums: | | | | |
| Planted | 10,885 | | | |
| For Grain | 7,590 | 27.1 | 206,000 | Bu. |
| For Silage or Forage | 1,175 | 1.25 | 1,470 | Tons |
| Tobacco, All | | | | |
| Harvested | 904 | 1,490 | 1,346,000 | Lbs. |
| Peanuts: | | | | |
| For nuts | 1,312 | 917 | 1,203,000 | Lbs. |
| Hays: | | | | |
| Lespedeza, cut | 1,464 | 1.22 | 1,780 | Tons |
| Alfalfa, cut | 1,446 | 2.27 | 3,280 | Tons |
| Grain Hay, cut | 1,830 | 1.16 | 2,130 | Tons |
| Other Hays, cut | 1/ 6,019 | 1.10 | 6,650 | Tons |

1/ Includes Sudan, Millet, Sweet Clover, Native Grasses, Peanuts, Soybeans, Sorghums, and all other hays not reported elsewhere.

Table 4.3--December 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acres and Yields for Selected Crops, 11 North Central States

| Crop | Expanded acres | Yield per acre | Production | |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------|------|
| | | | Quantity | Unit |
| | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | |
| Planted | 51,424 | | | |
| For Grain | 46,848 | 60.3 | 2,825,000 | Bu. |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | |
| For Grain | 15,206 | 23.6 | 359,000 | Bu. |
| Spring Wheat: | | | | |
| For Grain | 1,692 | 21.9 | 37,100 | Bu. |
| Oats: | | | | |
| For Grain | 25,125 | 42.5 | 1,067,800 | Bu. |
| Barley: | | | | |
| For Grain | 2,773 | 19.3 | 53,500 | Bu. |
| Soybeans: | | | | |
| Planted | 15,838 | | | |
| For Beans | 15,018 | 25.2 | 378,300 | Bu. |
| Sorghums: | | | | |
| Planted | 12,637 | | | |
| For Grain | 9,101 | 26.0 | 236,600 | Bu. |
| For Silage or Forage | 2,095 | 5.91 | 12,400 | Tons |
| Hays: | | | | |
| Alfalfa, cut | 16,103 | 2.58 | 41,500 | Tons |
| Clover, cut | 7,037 | 1.73 | 12,200 | Tons |
| Grain and other tame hays, cut | 2,728 | 1.20 | 3,270 | Tons |
| Wild Hays, cut | 4,986 | 0.955 | 4,760 | Tons |

Table 4.4--December 1 Research Surveys, Harvested Acres and
Yields for Selected Crops, 5 Western States

| Crop | Expanded acres | Yield per acre | Production | |
|----------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------|------|
| | | | Quantity | Unit |
| | Thous. | | Thous. | |
| Corn: | | | | |
| Planted | 2,772 | | | |
| For Grain | 1,491 | 33.8 | 50,400 | Bu. |
| For Silage | 635 | 7.4 | 4,700 | Tons |
| Winter Wheat: | | | | |
| For Grain | 2,316 | 32.7 | 75,700 | Bu. |
| Spring Wheat: | | | | |
| For Grain | 9,662 | 16.4 | 158,100 | Bu. |
| Oats: | | | | |
| For Grain | 2,757 | 20.8 | 57,400 | Bu. |
| Barley: | | | | |
| For Grain | 5,779 | 27.0 | 156,033 | Bu. |
| Sorghums: | | | | |
| Planted | 2,814 | | | |
| For Grain | 1,025 | 13.2 | 13,500 | Bu. |
| Hays: | | | | |
| Alfalfa, cut | 4,754 | 1.90 | 9,030 | Tons |
| Clover, cut | 507 | 1.70 | 860 | Tons |
| Grain Hay, cut | 1,495 | 1.08 | 1,610 | Tons |
| Wild Hay, cut | 3,127 | 0.78 | 2,440 | Tons |

4.3 Livestock and Poultry Estimates

The livestock and poultry estimates were made by the same two methods used for the October 1 survey. Method 1 involves making the ratio estimate of the change in the specie total and then breaking the sub-classes down on the basis of the ratio of the December 1 sub-class total to the December 1 specie total. Method 2 involves making separate ratio estimates for each of the mutually exclusive sub-classes and adding them to obtain the specie total. For a few of the sub-class items, as well as for some of the acreage items, a ratio expansion could not be made because the June total was zero. In these cases, a direct expansion was made of the December 1 data. Since a one-fourth subsample was taken in the North Central and Western States the June expansion factor was multiplied by 4 to obtain the December 1 expansion factor. In the Southern States, where a one-tenth subsample was taken, the June expansion factor was multiplied by 10. A summary of the results for the three regions is given in Table 4.5.

Table 4.5--December 1, 1957 Livestock and Poultry Data

| Item | :12 Southern States | | :11 North Cent. States | | :5 Western States | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|--------------|------------------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|
| | : Number | : Number (%) | : Number | : Number (%) | : Number | : Number (%) |
| | : (% of | : by sub- | : (% of | : by sub- | : (% of | : by sub- |
| | : total)1/ | : classes)2/ | : total)1/ | : classes)2/ | : total)1/ | : classes)2/ |
| | : Thous. | : Thous. | : Thous. | : Thous. | : Thous. | : Thous. |
| Cattle, All | : 27,293: | 27,219 | : 46,801 | 45,257 | : 8,462 | 8,377 |
| Cows, 2 yrs.+ | : 16,895: | 16,482 | : 20,311 | 22,120 | : 4,916 | 4,766 |
| Cows, under 2 | : 5,895: | 5,846 | : 13,198 | 13,194 | : 2,073 | 2,068 |
| Bulls & male calves | : 4,503: | 4,891 | : 13,291 | 9,943 | : 1,472 | 1,543 |
| Milk cows in herd | : 3,521: | 4,371 | : 10,390 | 11,502 | : 787 | 692 |
| Cows milked yesterday | : 2,129: | 2,627 | : 7,114 | 8,096 | : 482 | 405 |
| Milk produced per cow | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| in herd yesterday | :10.3 lbs: | -- | :17.1 lbs: | -- | :15.3 lbs: | -- |
| Calves born 6/1-12/1 | : 5,019: | -- | : 6,109 | -- | : 77 | -- |
| December calves | : 1,689: | -- | : 2,059 | -- | : 17 | -- |
| December purchases | : 1,175: | -- | : 3,240 | -- | : 76 | -- |
| December sales | : 1,115: | -- | : 1,550 | -- | : 180 | -- |
| December farm butcher | : 203: | -- | : 235 | -- | : 29 | -- |
| Hogs, All | : 12,402: | -- | : 46,019 | -- | : 1,161 | -- |
| 6 months + | : 5,134: | -- | : 18,868 | -- | : 672 | -- |
| Under 6 months | : 7,268: | -- | : 27,151 | -- | : 489 | -- |
| December farrowings | : 118: | -- | : 560 | -- | : 14 | -- |
| December purchases | : 136: | -- | : 2,087 | -- | : 12 | -- |
| December sales | : 1,666: | -- | : 9,259 | -- | : 216 | -- |
| December farm butcher | : 1,289: | -- | : 476 | -- | : 60 | -- |
| Spring farrowings '58 | : 1,215: | -- | : 5,982 | -- | : 82 | -- |
| Sheep, All | :3/ 7,878: | 3/ 7,908 | : 10,120 | 10,172 | : 14,398 | 14,421 |
| Breeding ewes 1+ | : 5,993: | 6,043 | : 7,799 | 5,855 | : 7,646 | 7,189 |
| December lambs | : 1,131: | -- | : 491 | -- | : 0 | -- |
| December purchases | : 45: | -- | : 1,238 | -- | : 32 | -- |
| December sales | : 138: | -- | : 972 | -- | : 0 | -- |
| December farm butcher | : 55: | -- | : 0 | -- | : 7 | -- |
| Sheep shorn in 1957 | : 5,585: | -- | : 9,800 | -- | : 14,011 | -- |
| Wool per sheep shorn | :7.68 lbs: | -- | :7.19 lbs: | -- | :10.0 lbs: | -- |
| Chickens, All | : 102,474: | 107,206 | : 176,545 | 174,555 | : 9,568 | 10,598 |
| Hens & pullets of | : 82,449: | 89,060 | : 166,526 | 164,493 | : 8,718 | 9,834 |
| laying age | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| Pullets not laying | : 15,021) | 18,146 | : 5,592) | 10,062 | : 600) | 764 |
| Other chickens | : 5,004) | : | : 4,427) | : | : 250) | : |
| Eggs per 100 hens | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| yesterday | : 33.7 : | -- | : 46.1 : | -- | : 21.4 : | -- |

1/ Each sub-class estimated using percent of specie total.

2/ Ratios computed by sub-classes and sub-class estimates added to obtain specie total.

3/ One segment which was edited out would double the number indicated.

5. 1957 Objective Cotton Yield Surveys

5.1 Procedures and Sample Design

A sample of about 1,000 fields was selected, with a minimum of 70 being allotted to a State, so the sample would be sufficiently large by States to detect differences between States with respect to plant behavior. In California, Arizona and New Mexico, 110 fields were allotted to study the behavior of plants on irrigated land. Within each State, fields were selected with probabilities proportional to size (acres) from information recorded in the June Interview Survey. The first visit to the sample field was made as of August 1, at which time the grower was also interviewed, and observations were made again as of September 1 and October 1. A post-harvest survey was made after harvest time to interview the farmer and to obtain gleaning data on the sample field.

As in previous years, two sample plots, each consisting of a double 10-foot row section, were selected for observation in each field. The plots were located by pairs of numbers representing the number of rows to be counted along the edge of the field and the number of steps or paces to be taken into the field. When there was no definite pattern of rows in a field, or when it was impossible to count rows, an equal number of paces was substituted for a row count. The number of fields selected in each State and the number on which observations were made on each visit are shown in Table 5.1.

Table 5.1--Number of Cotton Fields Selected by States

| State | Number selected | Number in which counts were made | | | |
|---------|--------------------|----------------------------------|---------|--------|--------------|
| | | Aug. 1 | Sept. 1 | Oct. 1 | Post-harvest |
| Ala. | 70 | 70 | 70 | 70 | 58 |
| Ark. | 125 | 113 | 114 | 114 | 25 |
| Ga. | 70 | 69 | 69 | 69 | 53 |
| La. | 70 | 69 | 68 | 68 | 23 |
| Miss. | 125 | 120 | 116 | 117 | 33 |
| N. C. | 70 | 68 | 68 | 68 | 52 |
| Okla. | 70 | 61 | 60 | 60 | 29 |
| S. C. | 70 | 69 | 69 | 62 | 59 |
| Tenn. | 70 | 69 | 69 | 68 | 59 |
| Tex. | 250 | 231 | 215 | 189 | 152 |
| Ariz. | 30 | 28 | 26 | 27 | 29 |
| Calif. | 50 | 50 | 50 | 46 | 28 |
| N. Mex. | 30 | 30 | 30 | 30 | 19 |

5.2 August 1 Survey

The operator was interviewed at this time to obtain information for the sample fields. The interview provided information on the acres for harvest, and the grower's appraisal of prospective yield. The pertinent results are summarized along with the June planted acreage data in Table 5.2 for the 10 Southern States. The June survey was not conducted in Arizona and California.

Table 5.2--Acreage and Prospective Production Data
Reported by Growers

| State | : June : planted : acres : <u>Thous.</u> | : August 1 : standing : acres : <u>Thous.</u> | : Aug. 1 acres: : intended for: : harvest : <u>Thous.</u> | : Forecast : of yield : per acre : <u>Pounds</u> | : Production : (500 lbs. : gross bales) : <u>Thous.</u> |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Ala. | : 908 | : 899 | : 899 | : 508 | : 951 |
| Ark. | : 1,108 | : 928 | : 928 | : 452 | : 874 |
| Ga. | : 588 | : 578 | : 577 | : 552 | : 664 |
| La. | : 423 | : 411 | : 408 | : 456 | : 387 |
| Miss. | : 1,370 | : 1,332 | : 1,332 | : 488 | : 1,354 |
| N. C. | : 270 | : 252 | : 245 | : 564 | : 288 |
| Okla. | : 437 | : 381 | : 381 | : 218 | : 173 |
| S. C. | : 500 | : 488 | : 487 | : 483 | : 490 |
| Tenn. | : 544 | : 513 | : 493 | : 485 | : 498 |
| Tex. | : 5,551 | : 5,115 | : 5,078 | : 411 | : 4,348 |
| 10-States | : 11,699 | : 10,897 | : 10,828 | : 444 | : 10,027 |

In addition to the above data, the enumerator secured certain information on the application of insecticides before proceeding to the sample field. If hazardous insecticides, particularly those with phosphoric content, had been applied within the past week the enumerator was instructed to wait two full days after the application before entering the field.

After the interview was completed, two plots were selected in the sample field. Each plot consisted of 20 feet of row composed of two 10-foot sections in adjacent rows on which large boll counts were obtained. Detailed counts were also made on two hills beyond each of the two plots so the small bolls, blooms, and squares could be estimated. In addition, bolls and blooms were tagged so the survival of these fruit could be studied. Counts on these plants were used to estimate the numbers of such fruit per 40 feet of row, using the relationship of the counts to the large-boll count, or the per-plant average when the large-boll count was extremely low, as the basis for the expansion. The counts per 40 feet of row are shown in Table 5.3 and the counts are converted to a yield per acre in Tables 5.4 and 5.5 based on the regional forecasting model developed from experience in the 10 Southern States.

Table 5.3--August 1, 1957 Counts per 40 Feet of Row

| State | Average | Fruit per 40 feet rows | | | | Percent | Total |
|-----------|---------|------------------------|--------------|---------|-------|---------|-------|
| | row | Large | Small bolls: | Squares | Total | of full | fruit |
| | spacing | bolls | & blooms | | fruit | load | load |
| | (1) | (2) | (3) | (4) | (5) | (6) | (7) |
| Ala. | 3.25 | 148 | 182 | 429 | 761 | 96.4 | 789 |
| Ark. | 3.17 | 32 | 87 | 462 | 580 | 74.8 | 776 |
| Ga. | 3.14 | 237 | 140 | 267 | 644 | 97.5 | 661 |
| La. | 3.54 | 160 | 173 | 593 | 927 | 97.1 | 955 |
| Miss. | 3.31 | 129 | 174 | 789 | 1,091 | 93.2 | 1,169 |
| N. C. | 3.43 | 130 | 242 | 690 | 1,063 | 93.4 | 1,138 |
| Okla. | 3.30 | 0.2 | 13 | 202 | 215 | 37.7 | 570 |
| S. C. | 3.26 | 211 | 148 | 264 | 624 | 97.1 | 643 |
| Tenn. | 3.18 | 37 | 123 | 470 | 631 | 85.5 | 738 |
| Tex. | | | | | | | |
| East | 3.17 | 124 | 74 | 174 | 373 | 78.8 | 473 |
| West | 3.67 | 2 | 26 | 490 | 518 | 39.2 | 1,321 |
| 10-States | 3.35 | 85 | 95 | 435 | 615 | 71.5 | 860 |

Table 5.4--August 1 Distribution of Fields by Maturity
Categories and Computation of Bolls Expected per 40 Ft. of Row

| State | Percent of fields by maturity classes | | | Percent full load | Fruiting rate | | | Bolls to come | Bolls set | Total bolls expected |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|-----------------|----------------------|----------------|---------------|-----------|----------------------|
| | Large bolls | Sm. bolls & blooms | Squares & no fruit | | Percent (2)+(3) | Relative weekly rate | Fruit per week | | | |
| | (1) | (2) | (3) | | (4) | (5) | (6) | (7) | | |
| Ala. | 88.6 | 10.0 | 1.4 | 96.4 | 11.4 | 0.019 | 15 | -38 | 330 | 292 |
| Ark. | 44.2 | 33.6 | 22.2 | 74.8 | 55.8 | .093 | 72 | 272 | 119 | 391 |
| Ga. | 89.9 | 10.1 | 0 | 97.5 | 10.1 | .017 | 11 | -67 | 377 | 310 |
| La. | 88.4 | 11.6 | 0 | 97.1 | 11.6 | .019 | 18 | 120 | 333 | 453 |
| Miss. | 83.3 | 11.7 | 5.0 | 93.3 | 16.7 | .028 | 32 | 186 | 303 | 489 |
| N. C. | 79.4 | 17.7 | 2.9 | 93.4 | 20.6 | .034 | 39 | 76 | 372 | 448 |
| Okla. | 1.6 | 29.5 | 68.9 | 37.7 | 98.4 | .164 | 93 | 150 | 13 | 163 |
| S. C. | 88.4 | 11.6 | 0 | 97.1 | 11.6 | .019 | 12 | -60 | 359 | 299 |
| Tenn. | 56.5 | 36.2 | 7.3 | 85.5 | 43.5 | .072 | 54 | 243 | 160 | 403 |
| Tex. | | | | | | | | | | |
| East | 59.8 | 18.5 | 21.7 | 78.8 | 40.2 | .067 | 32 | 50 | 198 | 248 |
| West | 2.2 | 27.3 | 70.5 | 39.2 | 97.8 | .163 | 215 | 315 | 28 | 343 |
| 10-State Region | 48.5 | 21.3 | 30.2 | 71.5 | 51.5 | 0.086 | 74 | 162 | 180 | 342 |

Table 5.5--August 1 Yield Forecast

| State | Total bolls : expected : per : 40 feet : of row : | Average : boll : weight : | Weight of : seed : cotton : per 40 feet : of row : | Conversion : factor: : seed cotton : pounds of lint : per acre : | Gross : Grams : yield : of lint : per : acre : | Net : yield : Pounds : Pounds |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| | Number | Grams | Grams | | Pounds | Pounds |
| Ala. | 292 | 5.12 | 1,498 | 0.2735 | 410 | 369 |
| Ark. | 391 | 4.84 | 1,892 | .3800 | 530 | 477 |
| Ga. | 310 | 5.03 | 1,557 | .2830 | 441 | 397 |
| La. | 453 | 5.04 | 2,283 | .2511 | 573 | 516 |
| Miss. | 489 | 4.84 | 2,367 | .2675 | 633 | 570 |
| N. C. | 448 | 4.73 | 2,120 | .2590 | 549 | 494 |
| Okla. | 163 | 4.75 | 774 | .2688 | 208 | 187 |
| S. C. | 299 | 4.80 | 1,435 | .2724 | 391 | 352 |
| Tenn. | 403 | 4.90 | 1,975 | .2785 | 550 | 495 |
| Tex. | | | | | | |
| East | 248 | 4.00 | 990 | .2799 | 277 | 249 |
| West | 343 | 4.95 | 1,698 | .2420 | 411 | 370 |
| 10-State: | | | | | | |
| Region : | 342 | 4.75 | 1,625 | 0.2648 | 432 | 389 |

5.3 September 1 Survey

In this survey plant observations were made on the same plots that were laid out at the time of the August 1 survey. The grower was not interviewed for this survey except where the previous contact indicated that a fresh application of some hazardous insecticide might have been made. The plant observations were the same as those made a month earlier except for a few modifications necessitated by the more advanced stage of development of the crop.

Open cotton in sample plots was picked and weighed and a handful of the seed cotton from each row was placed in a moisture-proof bag and carried or mailed to the State office to be weighed before and after drying to determine the moisture percentage. The samples for all fields worked by an enumerator were composited and weighed before drying. The cotton was then spread out to dry at room temperature for a week, but was reweighed after 3 days and 7 days to determine the moisture loss.

The pertinent data collected in this survey are shown in Table 5.6 along with the computed yield per acre. In several States the individual plant counts made on plants beyond the row sections indicated a much greater number of bolls than counted in the row sections. This seemed to be especially noticeable in areas where late fruiting was fairly heavy. Such differences may have been the result of the enumerators overlooking small plants with few or no fruit and selecting sample plants which had a larger number of fruit, or counting plants in the row section differently than when counting plants for selecting plants beyond the unit. In these cases the total boll counts appeared to be approximately 10-20 too high.

Table 5.6--September 1, 1957 Cotton Yield Survey

| State | Fruit per 40 feet row | | | | Total bolls ex- pected | Weight: | | | Yield | |
|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|-------|---------------------------------|---------|---------|--------|-------|-----|
| | Burrs | Large | Small | Total | | Aveg. | of seed | C. F. | Gross | Net |
| | (bolls | open & | bolls | Total | | boll | cotton | | | |
| | picked | unopened | and | bolls | | weight | per | | | |
| | earlier) | bolls | blocms | | | 40 ft. | | | | |
| Ala. | 11 | 273 | 47 | 331 | 331 | 4.59 | 1,519 | 0.2735 | 415 | 374 |
| Ark. | 0 | 263 | 179 | 442 | 442 | 1/4.70 | 2,139 | .2800 | 599 | 539 |
| Ga. | 61 | 224 | 9 | 294 | 294 | 5.01 | 1,473 | .2830 | 417 | 375 |
| La. | 30 | 350 | 90 | 470 | 470 | 4.92 | 2,312 | .2511 | 581 | 523 |
| Miss. | 7 | 363 | 182 | 552 | 552 | 1/4.84 | 2,672 | .2675 | 715 | 644 |
| N. C. | 0 | 301 | 67 | 368 | 368 | 4.02 | 1,479 | .2590 | 383 | 345 |
| Okla. | 0 | 79 | 109 | 188 | 188 | 1/4.75 | 893 | .2688 | 240 | 216 |
| S. C. | 23 | 276 | 23 | 322 | 322 | 4.28 | 1,378 | .2724 | 375 | 338 |
| Tenn. | 1 | 275 | 118 | 394 | 394 | 1/4.80 | 1,891 | .2785 | 527 | 474 |
| Tex.State | 36 | 119 | 157 | 312 | 312 | 4.63 | | .2571 | 372 | 335 |
| East | 85 | 117 | 71 | 273 | 273 | 4.23 | 1,155 | .2799 | 323 | 291 |
| West | 0 | 120 | 217 | 337 | 337 | 1/4.95 | 1,668 | .2420 | 404 | 364 |
| 10-State | | | | | | | | | | |
| Region | 24 | 202 | 132 | 360 | 360 | 4.72 | 1,739 | 0.2648 | 450 | 405 |

1/ Average for 1954, 1955, 1956 and 1957 seasons.

Table 5.7--Coefficient of Variation 1/for Large Bolls
Counted per 40 Feet of Row - September 1, 1957

| State | Coefficient of variation Percent | Sampling error of mean Percent |
|----------|-------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
| Ala. | 37 | 4.4 |
| Ark. | 62 | 5.8 |
| Ga. | 45 | 5.4 |
| La. | 42 | 5.1 |
| Miss. | 46 | 4.3 |
| N. C. | 48 | 5.8 |
| Okla. | 75 | 9.7 |
| S. C. | 46 | 5.5 |
| Tenn. | 55 | 6.6 |
| Tex. | | |
| East | 70 | 7.4 |
| West | 72 | 6.1 |
| 10-State | 47 | 1.6 |

1/ Computed by use of order statistics as described in July 1956 issue of Agricultural Economics Research.

5.4 October 1 Survey

A third visit to the sample field was made as of October 1 and plant observations were made on the sample plots. The main purpose of this survey was to count the bolls present on the plants and to obtain weights of open cotton. The fruit counts are summarized in Table 5.8 along with the yield per acre computations. The net yield in the last column was derived from the gross yield by assuming a 5.0 percent loss due to cotton being missed in picking or opening after the cotton was picked. In general, harvesting operations carried out under typical fall conditions after October 1 result in a normal loss of about 5 percent. The computations of yield in Table 5.8 are based on the average boll weight for the season.

Table 5.8--October 1, 1957 Cotton Yield Survey

| State | :Fruit per 40 ft. of row | | | :Average: Weight: | | | : Gross : : yield : | : Net : : <u>1/</u> : | : Board : Dec. 1 |
|-----------|--------------------------|-------------|---------|-------------------|------------|------------|------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|
| | : Burrs | : Large | : Total | : boll | : of seed: | : C. F. | | | |
| | : (bolls | : open & | : large | : weight | : cotton: | | | | |
| | : picked | : unopened: | : bolls | : for | : per | : 40 feet: | | | |
| | : earlier): | : bolls | : bolls | : season | : 40 feet: | | | | |
| Ala. | : 128 | : 166 | : 294 | : 4.73 | : 1,391 | : 0.2735 | : 380 | : 361 | : 346 |
| Ark. | : 48 | : 342 | : 390 | : 4.59 | : 1,790 | : .2800 | : 501 | : 476 | : 418 |
| Ga. | : 213 | : 59 | : 272 | : 4.97 | : 1,352 | : .2830 | : 383 | : 364 | : 333 |
| La. | : 154 | : 256 | : 410 | : 5.02 | : 2,058 | : .2511 | : 517 | : 491 | : 398 |
| Miss. | : 60 | : 375 | : 435 | : 4.98 | : 2,166 | : .2675 | : 579 | : 550 | : 417 |
| N. C. | : 51 | : 252 | : 303 | : 4.50 | : 1,364 | : .2590 | : 353 | : 335 | : 325 |
| Okla. | : 2 | : 182 | : 184 | : 4.87 | : 896 | : .2688 | : 241 | : 229 | : 218 |
| S. C. | : 183 | : 117 | : 300 | : 4.50 | : 1,350 | : .2724 | : 368 | : 350 | : 333 |
| Tenn. | : 18 | : 319 | : 337 | : 5.55 | : 1,870 | : .2785 | : 522 | : 498 | : 424 |
| Tex. | : 66 | : 209 | : 275 | : 4.74 | : 1,303 | : .2571 | : 335 | : 318 | : 291 |
| East | : 147 | : 71 | : 218 | : 4.50 | : 981 | : .2799 | : 275 | : 261 | |
| West | : 0 | : 313 | : 313 | : <u>2/</u> 4.95 | : 1,549 | : .2420 | : 375 | : 356 | |
| 10-State: | | | | | | | | | |
| Region: | 73 | : 239 | : 312 | : 4.83 | : 1,507 | : 0.2648 | : 399 | : 379 | : 331 |

1/ Gross yield less a 5 percent harvesting loss.

2/ Average for all years.

5.5 Post-harvest Surveys

The interview information is summarized in Table 5.9. The growers reported that practically all acreage standing on August 1 was harvested even though the harvest was delayed due to unfavorable fall weather. The growers' post-harvest yield per acre of 341 pounds for the 10 Southern States is 10 percent below the October 1 objective yield indication, and 3 percent above the Crop Reporting Board December 1 yield per acre. The growers' estimate of seed cotton left in the field after harvest was 22 pounds per acre, which is slightly less than the 25 pounds reported in 1956. It seems likely that growers under-estimate the cotton left in the field after harvest since this is equivalent to only 8 and 9 pounds of lint per acre. The numbers of sample fields harvested by various methods are shown in the last 7 columns.

The post-harvest gleaning data are given in Table 5.10. For the 10 States the number of large open and unopened bolls found (31.0) was about 20 percent greater than the number found in 1956. The number of other bolls dried up or damaged (38.0) so no cotton could be realized from them was slightly higher than found in 1956. The unopened bolls and other bolls which were expected to produce no cotton were assumed to have the same cotton potential as the open bolls which would make the total loss per sample $(26.8 + 4.2 + 38.0)(106.3/26.8) = 273.7$ grams of seed cotton. This weight of seed cotton is equivalent to 195.9 pound of seed cotton per acre or 72.5 pound of lint per acre. This is 18.2 percent of the total potential indicated on October 1 and almost double the average percentage loss found in the previous three years. A harvesting loss of 5 percent based only on the equivalent weight of cotton for the large bolls found in the gleaning surveys has been assumed for the October 1 forecast. The large open and unopened bolls found in 1957 gleanings indicated a weight of cotton equal to 8.2 percent of the October 1 total potentials.

Table 5.10--Post-harvest Gleaning Data per 40 Feet
of Row Plus Middle

| State | : | : | : | Large | : | Other | : | Seed Cotton | |
|----------|---|---------|---|--------|---|----------|---|-------------|---|
| | : | Fields | : | Open | : | unopen- | : | In | : |
| | : | gleaned | : | bolls | : | ed | : | open | : |
| | : | : | : | bolls | : | dried up | : | or rotten | : |
| | : | : | : | bolls | : | bolls | : | loose | : |
| | : | Number | : | Number | : | Number | : | Grams | : |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | Grams | : |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | Grams | : |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | Grams | : |
| Ala. | : | 57 | : | 29.9 | : | 0.6 | : | 45.9 | : |
| Ark. | : | 25 | : | 40.8 | : | 2.0 | : | 53.4 | : |
| Ga. | : | 52 | : | 31.8 | : | 0.2 | : | 26.3 | : |
| La. | : | 23 | : | 12.3 | : | 1.1 | : | 26.2 | : |
| Miss. | : | 33 | : | 16.1 | : | 0.1 | : | 66.2 | : |
| N. C. | : | 52 | : | 67.2 | : | 2.0 | : | 245.3 | : |
| Okla. | : | 25 | : | 7.7 | : | 2.8 | : | 13.5 | : |
| S. C. | : | 59 | : | 30.8 | : | 2.1 | : | 27.6 | : |
| Tenn. | : | 58 | : | 19.4 | : | 1.3 | : | 27.7 | : |
| Tex. | : | 186 | : | 27.0 | : | 7.6 | : | 22.3 | : |
| East | : | 73 | : | 19.4 | : | 2.2 | : | 17.2 | : |
| West | : | 113 | : | 32.0 | : | 11.2 | : | 25.6 | : |
| | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |
| 10-State | : | 570 | : | 26.8 | : | 4.2 | : | 38.0 | : |
| Region | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : | : |

5.6 Discussion and Analysis of Yield Data

In 1956 and 1957 a regional model was used to compute a yield per acre for each State. It was not expected that these yields would agree with current Board yields adopted by States for several reasons: (1) The June Survey was still on too small a scale to insure that the sample of cotton fields would represent the State, and (2) the parameters used in the regional model were expected to vary from State to State. Furthermore, the computations of yields by States were not expected to result in any improvement in the average regional yield, but was expected merely to facilitate the detection of those States in which the forecasting model might require substantial modifications.

The forecasting problems on the three survey dates differ substantially, but the procedures which have been developed are concerned primarily with the following considerations - On August 1, the prediction of the additional bolls to be formed, based on the rate of fruiting indicated on August 1; on September 1, forecasting the fraction of the total bolls present which could be expected to mature by harvest; and on October 1, forecasting the fraction of large bolls present which would not be harvested.

August 1 Forecast:

The techniques for translating fruit counts into yield forecasts are summarized in Tables 5.3, 5.4 and 5.5. The approach makes use of data on stage of maturity, plant capacity and rate of fruiting. This approach is sufficiently flexible to be adaptable to individual States. However, such parameters as the fruiting rate and its relationship to the additional bolls set may be expected to vary from State to State, or for groups of States within the region. An examination of the August 1 and September 1 total boll counts reveals that for Alabama, Georgia, North Carolina, and South Carolina, the bolls present on August 1 represent the maximum. For this group of States, the September 1 boll count is generally lower than the August 1 count. In general, these States are characterized by a somewhat lower fruiting rate and a relatively lower yield per acre. For this group of States, it appears that the August 1 forecast procedure for the region as a whole should be modified so that it will be essentially the same as for September 1. That is, a 10 percent harvesting loss applied to the August 1 boll count would appear to be a realistic estimate of the bolls that will reach the gin. However, this should not be interpreted as meaning that none of the squares present on August 1 will produce cotton. In fact, a large portion of the squares actually do produce cotton but they are offset by a corresponding shedding of small bolls and some large bolls which were present on August 1. The regional model appears to be satisfactory for the remaining States, except that Oklahoma and East Texas appear to have a somewhat lower fruiting rate than the other States in the group.

In an effort to take these factors into consideration the States were divided into 2 sub-groups. Group 1 was comprised of Alabama, Georgia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Oklahoma and East Texas, and the second group was comprised of Arkansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, Tennessee and West Texas. The 1956 and 1957 data on rate of fruiting and the additional bolls set between August 1 and September 1 were studied so relationships could be constructed for these two sub-groups. Table 5.11 indicates the nature of this relationship for the two sub-groups.

While the weight of seed cotton per boll appears to be related to the maximum fruit load on a regional basis, it has not been possible as yet to identify a similar relationship for individual States. The historical average weight per boll appears to be the best weight available for individual States at the time of the August 1 forecast. However, an attempt is being made to develop a method of adjusting the historical averages upward a constant percent for all States indicating above-average fruiting loads and making a downward adjustment for those States indicating below-average fruiting loads. Results of this study have not been completed to date.

Table 5.11--Relationship Between Change in Boll Count by Sub-Groups of States, August 1 to September 1, and August 1 Computed Fruiting Rate (per 40 Feet of Row)

| Computed weekly fruiting rate August 1 | Group I | | Group II | |
|----------------------------------------------|----------------------|--|----------------------|--|
| | Southeastern States, | | Delta States and | |
| | Oklahoma, East Texas | | West Texas | |
| | Change in boll count | | Change in boll count | |
| | August 1-September 1 | | August 1-September 1 | |
| <u>Number fruit</u> | <u>Number bolls</u> | | <u>Number bolls</u> | |
| 5 | -- | | 0 | |
| 10 | -75 | | +60 | |
| 20 | 0 | | +135 | |
| 30 | +42 | | +180 | |
| 40 | +80 | | +210 | |
| 50 | +105 | | +235 | |
| 60 | +125 | | +255 | |
| 70 | +140 | | +270 | |
| 80 | +145 | | +280 | |
| 90 | +150 | | +288 | |
| 100 | +150 | | +295 | |
| 125 | -- | | +303 | |
| 150 | -- | | +310 | |

Group I: N. C., S. C., Ga., Ala., Okla., East Texas.

Group II: Ark., Miss., La., Tenn., West Texas.

September 1 Forecast:

By September 1 the total bolls present account for all the bolls which may be expected to mature in the rainfall portion of the Cotton Belt. In Alabama, Georgia, North Carolina, and South Carolina, the large bolls present are equal to, or exceed, the number eventually ginned. While some of the small bolls present in these States will mature, they in effect only offset large bolls shed or knocked from the plants during the first or second pickings. In the remaining States a fairly large fraction of the small bolls mature and are harvested. The fractions of small bolls and blooms which, in addition to the September 1 large bolls, are required on the average to account for the total large bolls present (or previously picked) on October 1 are given in Table 5.12.

Table 5.12--Fraction of September 1 Small Bolls and Blooms Required to Account for the Difference Between the September 1 Large Boll Count and the October 1 Large Boll Count - 1955, 1956 and 1957 seasons

| State | : | Fraction of September 1 small bolls and blooms |
|-------|---|---------------------------------------------------|
| Ala. | : | 0.37 |
| Ark. | : | .56 |
| Ga. | : | 0 |
| La. | : | .59 |
| Miss. | : | .40 |
| N. C. | : | .26 |
| Okla. | : | .92 |
| S. C. | : | .27 |
| Tenn. | : | .64 |
| Tex. | : | .80 |

The fraction of total September 1 bolls which will be present on October 1 can be derived from Table 5.12. The wide range in the value for the fraction of small bolls required to account for the October 1 large bolls suggests that the regional formula can be modified so that more realistic State yields can be computed on September 1. This modification by States in the regional formula, it is believed, may also result in some improvement at the regional level.

The weight of seed cotton per boll in past years for September 1 has agreed rather closely with the final weight per boll for the region as a whole. However, for individual States there has been considerable variability between the September 1 boll weight and the final weight per boll. This trend in boll weight has been investigated to some extent and indicates that there are probably at least two sub-groups of States which behave similarly with respect to trend in boll weight. In group 1, consisting of North Carolina, South Carolina, Mississippi, Arkansas, Tennessee and Texas, there is a significant

trend in boll weight from September 1 to the end of the season. A second group of States, consisting of Louisiana, Oklahoma, Alabama, and Georgia, indicates very little trend in boll weight from September 1 to the end of the season. This trend in boll weight was studied by observing the ratio of bolls already picked to the total bolls expected and relating this fraction to the ratio of September 1 boll weight to final average boll weight for the season. It appeared from this study, that where less than 10 percent of the bolls were picked, the weight per boll was not useful in the forecast as the historical average boll weight from previous years. Where 10 percent or more of the bolls were picked and the final average boll weight was estimated from the weight of the bolls already open in determining the weight for group 1, it appeared that no further adjustment was required in the weight per boll. The smaller the fraction picked, the greater adjustment required in the observed weight per boll. In order to use the information on trend in cumulative average boll weight, it was necessary to apply a 3-day weighted drying ratio to the weight of seed cotton picked in the field. A comparison of the 3-day weighted drying ratio and a 10-day weighted drying ratio indicated that one percentage point or 0.01 should be deducted from the 3-day weighted drying ratio to derive an estimated 10-day drying ratio at the end of the 3-day period. Table 5.13 shows the adjustment factors for the dry weight per boll by sub-groups. The same table would also be used on October 1, if less than 50 percent of the bolls had been picked.

Table 5.13--Adjustment Factors by Sub-Groups to be Used in Estimating Season Average Boll Weight

| Ratio of bolls picked : | | Group I | : | Group II |
|-------------------------|---|----------------------|---|-------------|
| to date to total : | | N. C., S. C., Miss., | : | La., Okla., |
| bolls expected : | | Ark., Tenn., Texas | : | Ala., Ga. |
| <u>Percent</u> | | | | |
| | : | | : | |
| 10 | : | 0.860 | : | 1.00 |
| | : | | : | |
| 20 | : | .895 | : | 1.00 |
| | : | | : | |
| 30 | : | .930 | : | 1.00 |
| | : | | : | |
| 40 | : | .965 | : | 1.00 |
| | : | | : | |
| 50 | : | 1.000 | : | 1.00 |
| | : | | : | |

October 1 Forecast:

The October 1 forecast is concerned primarily with the total number of bolls which have reached the large-boll category by that date. Small bolls and blooms are assumed not to contribute much to final yield except for a few which may mature in time to be picked. Those largely offset large bolls knocked from

the plants after October 1. An accurate count of the total bolls set by October 1 can be obtained if the open bolls picked and the burrs found on the previous months are snapped and disposed of outside of the sample plot area. These burrs and open bolls are added to the large bolls and burrs still present at the time of the October 1 survey. This method of obtaining the October 1 total large boll count is fairly important in arriving at an accurate count in those States where a large portion of the cotton opens prior to October 1.

The weight per boll may be estimated accurately in most States by means of the method discussed previously in connection with the September 1 forecast. The bolls picked and weighed in the September 1 survey are added to those picked at the time of October 1 survey. The 3-day moisture loss of seed cotton for the October 1 cotton samples must be used to estimate the drying ratio while the final drying ratio for the September 1 picking will now be available.

A harvesting loss of about 5 percent has been deducted to obtain the net yield for the October 1 forecast. The 5 percent is the equivalent weight of seed cotton corresponding to the open and large bolls found in the post-harvest survey.

Analysis of Data for Western States:

Objective yield surveys were conducted in Arizona, California and New Mexico for the first time in 1957. The schedule of surveys was the same as in the other cotton States except that a fourth visit was made about November 1 to a subsample of fields. Only large bolls were counted on November 1. The data from these surveys were expected to provide a basis for developing preliminary forecasting procedures and for testing the extent to which relationships found in the rainfall Cotton Belt might apply to irrigated cotton. A summary of the counts per 40 feet of row by months is given in Table 5.13.

Table 5.13--Fruit Observations per 40 Feet of Row

| Kind of fruit | States | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------------|---------|--------|--------|-------|------------|--------|-------|-------|------------|--------|-------|-------|
| | Arizona | | | | California | | | | New Mexico | | | |
| | Aug.1 | Sept.1 | Oct. 1 | Nov.1 | Aug.1 | Sept.1 | Oct.1 | Nov.1 | Aug.1 | Sept.1 | Oct.1 | Nov.1 |
| L.B. | 194 | 475 | 612 | 820 | 148 | 361 | 487 | 552 | 74 | 408 | 548 | 520 |
| S.B. | 133 | 101 | 59 | | 168 | 111 | 37 | | 129 | 214 | 69 | |
| B. | 48 | 33 | 25 | | 62 | 38 | 11 | | 58 | 71 | 16 | |
| Sq. | 570 | 265 | 230 | | 921 | 314 | 93 | | 1052 | 716 | 105 | |
| Total fruit | 945 | 874 | 926 | | 1299 | 824 | 585 | | 1313 | 1409 | 738 | |
| Total bolls | 375 | 609 | 696 | 820 | 378 | 510 | 535 | 552 | 261 | 693 | 633 | 520 |
| & bolls: opened to date: | 1.1 | 13.1 | 35.4 | 65.4 | 0 | 3.3 | 38.0 | 66.9 | 0 | 0.3 | 18.6 | 79.0 |
| Wet wt. of seed: cotton per boll | 6.6 | 6.6 | 7.0 | 6.9 | - | 6.3 | 7.9 | 7.5 | - | 7.2 | 6.6 | 6.6 |

The August 1 procedures used in the rainfall Cotton Belt do not appear suitable because of the more advanced stage of maturity of the plants in irrigated areas by that date. Practically all fields have some large bolls by August 1, but the total fruit load on the plants has not yet reached a maximum. The average rate of increase in the boll count per day is likely to depend in part on the stage of development of the plants. However, the maturity categories doubtlessly need to be different from those used in the rainfall belt. The large boll category may need to be sub-divided into those already open and large bolls not yet open. The categories being considered are shown below:

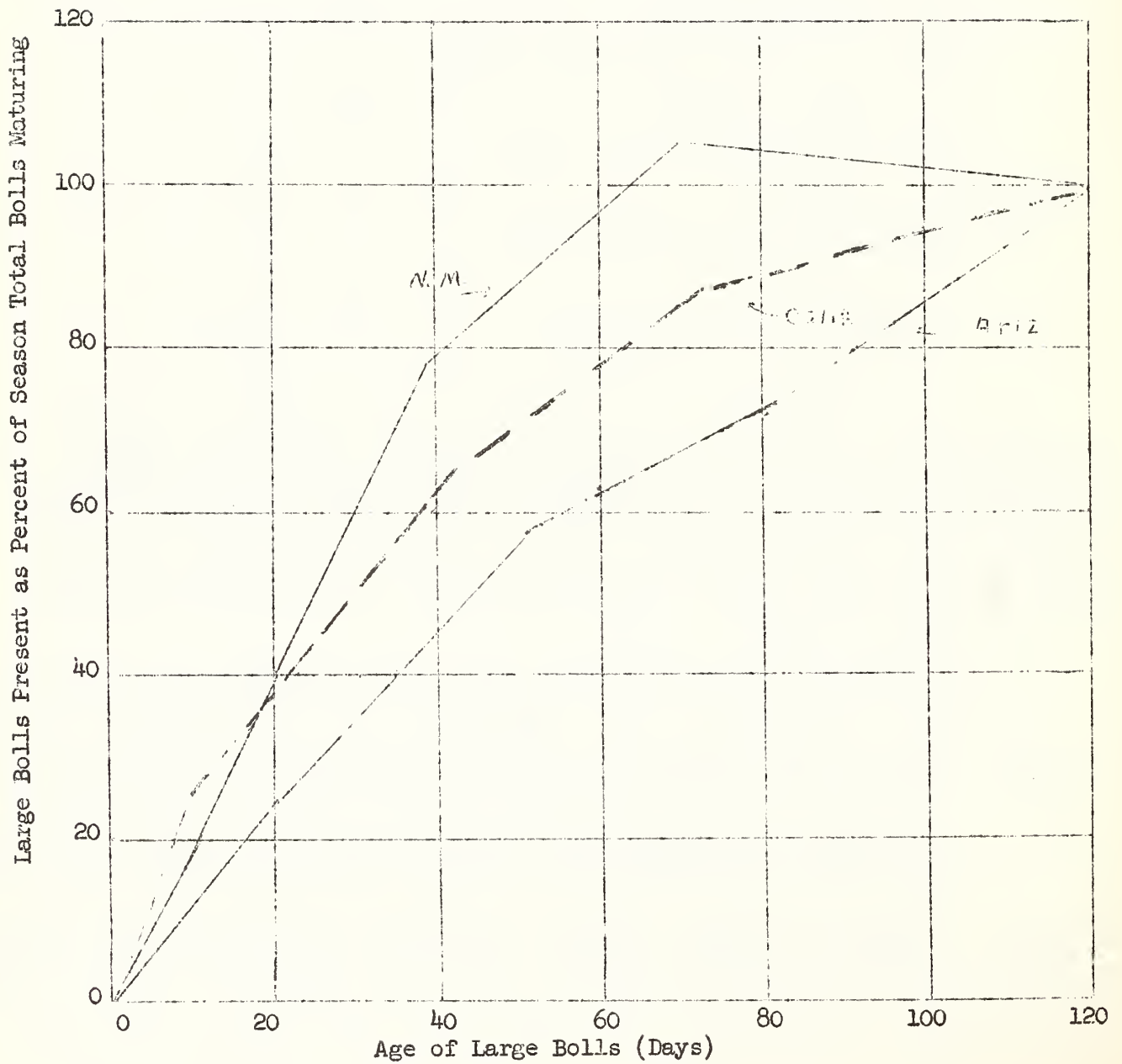
| Maturity categories | Age of bolls | |
|----------------------------------------------------------|--------------|-------|
| | Total | Large |
| | bolls | bolls |
| | Days | Days |
| (1) Only squares present | -10 | -31 |
| (2) Small bolls or blooms present but: no large bolls | 10 | -10 |
| (3) Large bolls present less than number of plants | 28 | 7 |
| (4) Large bolls present greater than number of plants | 42 | 21 |
| (5) Open bolls less than number of plants | 56 | 35 |
| (6) Open bolls greater than number of plants | 63 | 42 |
| No additional bolls maturing | 140 | 120 |

The average increase in bolls per day appears to be relatively constant through September 1. About this time the bolls begin to open rather rapidly and new bolls are added at a much slower rate. The average rates are shown in Table 5.14 and by Chart 5.1. In New Mexico the number of new bolls added after October 1 is offset by the dropping of bolls formed previously. The large bolls accumulated at a much faster rate in New Mexico and California where the large bolls are about 7 and 11 days later than in Arizona. The accumulation in Arizona is nearly constant through the season.

Table 5.14--Increase in Total and Large Bolls per Day per 40 Feet

| Fruiting period | Arizona | | | | California | | | | New Mexico | | | |
|--------------------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|-------------|-------|
| | Total bolls | | Large bolls | | Total bolls | | Large bolls | | Total bolls | | Large bolls | |
| | Age | Rate | Age | Rate | Age | Rate | Age | Rate | Age | Rate | Age | Rate |
| | Days | Bolls | Days | Bolls | Days | Bolls | Days | Bolls | Days | Bolls | Days | Bolls |
| To Aug. 1 | 40.9 | 9.2 | 19.9 | 9.6 | 32.9 | 11.2 | 12.0 | 11.2 | 29.1 | 7.1 | 8.1 | 8.1 |
| To Sept. 1 | 71.9 | 8.5 | 50.9 | 9.3 | 63.9 | 7.9 | 43.0 | 8.2 | 60.1 | 11.4 | 39.1 | 10.2 |
| To Oct. 1 | 101.9 | 6.8 | 80.9 | 7.5 | 93.9 | 5.6 | 73.0 | 6.6 | 90.1 | 7.0 | 69.1 | 7.8 |
| To harvest | - | 6.2 | - | 7.3 | - | 4.4 | - | 5.2 | - | 4.3 | - | 5.1 |

Chart 5.1--Accumulation of Large Bolls by Age of Bolls



The large bolls formed by November 1 and the season average boll weights were used to calculate a gross yield per acre. The gross yield per acre indicated is 1,434 pounds of lint for Arizona, 1,013 pounds for California, and 932 pounds for New Mexico. The gleanings shown in Table 5.16 represent approximately 9.8 percent of the calculated gross yield in Arizona, 13.1 percent of the gross yield in California and 5.9 percent of the gross yield in New Mexico. The net yields resulting after subtracting these gleanings are 1,294 pounds in Arizona, 880 pounds in California and 877 pounds in New Mexico. The yields reported by the growers are given in Table 5.15. For the sample fields, the yields reported were 1,051 pounds in Arizona, 912 pounds in California, and 782 pounds in New Mexico.

Table 5.15--Post-harvest Interview Data for Sample Fields

| State | Reported Aug. 1 acres standing | Percent of acres harvested | Yield of lint per acre | Estimate: | | Methods of harvest | | | | | |
|---------|-----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------|----------|--------------------|------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | | | | Lint | of seed | Fields | Hand | Machine | Fields | Snapped | Gleaned |
| | | | | per | cotton | with 2 | | | in | Picked | or |
| | | | | bale | left | or more | | | sample | Snapped | later |
| | | | | per | per acre | sample | | | methods | | by hand |
| | | | | acres | Pounds | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ariz. | 1517.0 | 100.0 | 1,051 | 503.5 | 74 | 28 | 16 | 20 | 3 | 21 | 0 |
| Calif. | 1910.5 | 99.8 | 912 | 498.6 | 38 | 50 | 11 | 21 | 3 | 37 | 2 |
| N. Mex. | 1469.2 | 99.9 | 782 | 498.9 | 23 | 25 | 6 | 25 | 1 | 4 | 1 |

Table 5.16--Post-harvest Gleanings for Sample Fields per 40 Feet of Row

| State | Large bolls | | | | Other bolls | | | | Seed cotton | | | |
|----------------|-------------|-------|----------|-------|-------------|--------|-------|-------|-------------|--------|--------|--------|
| | Fields | Open | unopened | bolls | up or | rotten | In | Found | Total | field | dry | Total |
| | gleaned | bolls | bolls | | | | open | loose | weight | weight | weight | weight |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | Grams | Grams | Grams | Grams | Grams | Grams |
| Ariz. | 29 | 87.3 | 39.7 | 11.1 | 305.4 | 230.7 | 536.1 | 520.0 | | | | |
| Calif. | 28 | 29.7 | 26.8 | 15.5 | 158.9 | 335.6 | 494.5 | 479.7 | | | | |
| N. Mex. | 19 | 33.5 | 0.0 | 67.6 | 148.1 | 53.8 | 201.9 | 197.2 | | | | |
| Western States | 76 | 52.6 | 25.0 | 26.8 | 212.0 | 225.0 | 437.0 | 423.9 | | | | |

6. 1957 Objective Corn Yield Surveys

6.1 Procedures and Sample Design

Samples of 720 corn fields in the 12 Southern States and 680 in the 11 North Central States were selected from the June Interview Survey. In the South the more important States were assigned 70 fields each and the others 50 per State. In the North Central States fields were allocated to States in proportion to the acreage of corn planted. In all States sample fields were selected with probabilities proportional to acres of corn planted for all purposes as reported in the June Survey. This procedure was the same as in 1956. The number of fields selected for observation in each State is shown in Table 6.1, together with the number on which observations were actually made as of August 1, September 1, October 1 and after harvest. In the North Central States, only one-fourth of all fields selected were visited as of August 1.

Table 6.1--Number of Corn Fields by States

| Southern States | | | | | | North Central States | | | | | |
|-----------------|--------------------|----------------|-----|------|---------------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------|-----|------|---------------------|
| State | Fields selected | Fields sampled | | | | State | Fields selected | Fields sampled | | | |
| | | 8/1 | 9/1 | 10/1 | Pt.-Harv. Glean. | | | 8/1 | 9/1 | 10/1 | Pt.-Harv. Glean. |
| | | No. | No. | No. | No. | | | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ala. | 70 | 65 | 63 | 61 | 39 | Ill. | 113 | 25 | 100 | 102 | 41 |
| Ark. | 50 | 40 | 39 | 38 | 30 | Ind. | 57 | 14 | 54 | 52 | 4 |
| Ga. | 70 | 63 | 54 | 52 | 27 | Iowa | 138 | 31 | 127 | 123 | 9 |
| Ky. | 70 | 61 | 62 | 57 | 23 | Kans. | 17 | 4 | 16 | 15 | 7 |
| La. | 50 | 42 | 41 | 37 | 11 | Mich. | 23 | 5 | 20 | 18 | 12 |
| Miss. | 50 | 47 | 44 | 44 | 9 | Minn. | 75 | 25 | 73 | 70 | 17 |
| N. C. | 70 | 66 | 63 | 63 | 45 | Mo. | 75 | 16 | 67 | 62 | 34 |
| Okla. | 50 | 41 | 30 | 21 | 2 | Nebr. | 52 | 11 | 50 | 49 | 43 |
| S. C. | 50 | 50 | 49 | 69 | 34 | Ohio | 46 | 10 | 43 | 41 | 31 |
| Tenn. | 70 | 64 | 64 | 62 | 36 | S. D. | 48 | 12 | 45 | 42 | 29 |
| Tex. | 70 | 59 | 32 | 29 | 44 | Wisc. | 36 | 9 | 31 | 26 | 13 |
| Va. | 50 | 48 | 43 | 34 | 12 | | | | | | |
| Region | | | | | | Region | | | | | |
| Totals | 720 | 646 | 584 | 567 | 312 | Totals | 680 | 162 | 626 | 600 | 240 |

Growers on farms where the sample fields were located were interviewed at the time of the first visit to obtain their cooperation and to obtain pertinent data on acreage and expected yields. Two sample plots were located in each field to be used for plant observations and counts. On later visits, samplers proceeded directly to the sample plots to make observations without contacting the grower. After farmers harvested their fields they were interviewed for data on acres harvested and final yields. Post-harvest gleanings were also made in as many sample fields as possible.

Whenever mature corn was found in a sample field, the ears in the sample plots were harvested and weighed and sample ears taken from the field for laboratory determination of shelling percentage, moisture content and size characteristics. In the South, these determinations were made by agencies within each State in the program. In the North Central States, sample ears from all fields were sent to a central laboratory at Iowa State College on September 1, October 1, and November 1 (if the corn was still unharvested). The work in the North Central States was concerned with forecasts and estimates of corn quality, as well as with forecasts and estimates of yield. Plant observations and laboratory tests on sample ears in the North Central States were more extensive than in the South because of this aspect of the work. The results from the yield studies are described in the next four sections of this chapter. The results from the quality studies in the North Central States are described in the last section.

6.2 August 1 Survey

The operator was interviewed to obtain data on corn acreage, utilization, and expected yields for the sample fields. The acreage data was used in conjunction with the planted acreages of corn reported in the June Survey to obtain the acreage for grain and the yield per acre for grain. The results for the two regions are summarized in Table 6.2.

Table 6.2--August 1 Farm Interview Data for Sample Fields

| Item | Southern States | North Central States |
|--------------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|
| | Thous. | Thous. |
| Acres planted - Reported in June | 15,873 | 53,630 |
| Acres planted - Reported in August | 15,412 | 52,723 |
| Net acres planted to corn - Gross acres | | |
| planted less ditches, fence rows and other | | |
| unplanted areas in fields | 15,330 | 51,927 |
| Net acres standing on August 1 | 14,920 | 51,456 |
| Net acres to be harvested for grain | 13,709 | 49,083 |
| Expected yield per acres for grain | 32.5 | 61.1 |
| Expected production (bushels) | (Million) 446 | (Million) 3,000 |

In each sample field, two plots were selected. Each plot consisted of two double 15-foot row sections which were located by means of random row and pace numbers. The following information was recorded for each sample plot:

- (1) Distance across 4 row spaces.
- (2) Plant and fruit counts in the entire plot.
 - a. Number of stalks
 - b. Number of stalks with ears or silked ear
 - c. Number of ears or silked ear shoots
 - d. (If no ears or silked ear shoots are present):
Number of stalks with tassels visible
- (3) Observations on the first 5 ears on plants beyond row 1 in plot 2.
 - a. Observed stage of maturity of each ear
 - b. (If 3 of 5 in milk stage or later) average length of kernel rows
- (4) Observations on entire 15-foot row section in row 1 of plot 2.
 - a. Length of cob for each ear in the row section measured over husk
- (5) (If corn mature) Counts for each 15-foot row section.
 - a. Number of ears husked with grain
 - b. Weight of ears with grain

The results of these observations are summarized in Table 6.3 for each of the Southern States and for the North Central Region.

Table 6.3--Average August 1 Counts in Two Sample Plots

| State | Average row spacing | Stalks: per 60 ft. | Stalks: with ears per 60 ft. | Ears with kernels: formed per 60 ft. | Maturity classification of 5 ears with kernels | | | | Fields in milk stage or later | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------------------------------------------|--------|------|-------|-------|------|------|------|------|---------|
| | | | | | Percent in category | | | | Igth.: Ears : Avg.: Avg.: No. : Total | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | Mature: Dent:Dough: Milk: or : earlier : 15 ft.: 15 ft.: | | | | of : meas-: lgth.: lgth.: of : of : fields | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | In.: | No.: | In.: | In.: | In.: | row: | of | of | fields: |
| Ft. | No.: | No.: | No.: | No.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | Pct.: | In.: | No.: | In.: | In.: | In.: | row: | No.: | No.: | No.: |
| Ala. | 3.418 | 27.1: | 24.1: | 34.1 | 0 | 15.0: | 13.1: | 28.8: | 43.1 | 69.6: | 10.4 | 6.72: | 5.98: | 36 | | 65 | | |
| Ark. | 3.215 | 39.8: | 26.4: | 34.3 | 4.0 | 17.5: | 13.0: | 7.5: | 58.0 | 124.8: | 15.1 | 8.32: | 6.89: | 18 | | 40 | | |
| Ga. | 3.412 | 23.2: | 20.5: | 32.9 | 11.4 | 47.6: | 16.5: | 5.1: | 19.4 | 56.7: | 9.6 | 5.89: | 5.17: | 55 | | 63 | | |
| Ky. | 3.347 | 33.8: | 17.9: | 25.0 | 0 | 0: | 1.6: | 10.2: | 88.2 | 116.7: | 14.5 | 8.05: | 6.47: | 6 | | 61 | | |
| La. | 4.102 | 38.0: | 29.0: | 31.9 | 2.9 | 21.9: | 23.8: | 15.7: | 35.7 | 73.3: | 10.8 | 6.79: | 7.06: | 28 | | 42 | | |
| Miss. | 3.477 | 31.1: | 24.1: | 32.8 | 0.4 | 26.0: | 17.0: | 12.8: | 43.8 | 75.7: | 12.1 | 6.24: | 5.82: | 25 | | 47 | | |
| N. C. | 3.579 | 35.0: | 28.3: | 47.9 | 2.1 | 17.9: | 13.0: | 26.7: | 40.3 | 93.6: | 15.8 | 5.91: | 4.70: | 45 | | 66 | | |
| Okla. | 3.362 | 25.6: | 14.1: | 16.2 | 1.5 | 5.9: | 5.9: | 10.7: | 76.0 | 68.0: | 9.6 | 7.08: | 5.95: | 10 | | 41 | | |
| S. C. | 3.931 | 32.2: | 25.2: | 36.9 | 0 | 19.6: | 22.0: | 21.2: | 37.2 | 62.5: | 9.8 | 6.37: | 7.32: | 33 | | 50 | | |
| Tenn. | 3.348 | 31.0: | 14.4: | 20.7 | 0 | 4.4: | 1.3: | 5.6: | 88.7 | 76.1: | 10.7 | 7.13: | 6.93: | 6 | | 64 | | |
| Tex. | 3.386 | 25.2: | 22.3: | 32.9 | 27.8 | 42.1: | 13.9: | 4.7: | 11.5 | 51.9: | 9.1 | 5.73: | 5.06: | 54 | | 59 | | |
| Va. | 3.479 | 38.2: | 22.2: | 28.4 | 0 | 2.1: | 3.3: | 21.3: | 73.3 | 77.6: | 9.9 | 7.84: | 6.98: | 11 | | 48 | | |
| Southern Region | 3.463 | 30.2: | 22.3: | 32.5 | 5.4 | 22.3: | 12.2: | 14.0: | 46.1 | 76.3: | 11.4 | 6.54: | 5.83: | 327 | | 646 | | |
| N. Cent. Region | 3.318 | 48.0: | 12.4: | 16.2 | 0 | 0: | 0: | 2.5: | 97.5 | 84.4: | 14.2 | 6.18: | 5.94: | 5 | | 162 | | |

The data collected were converted into yield forecasts for each of the Southern States and the North Central Region. Forecasts of the individual components ^{1/} and the yield per acre are shown in Table 6.4.

Table 6.4--August 1 Forecast of Yield Components and Net Yield per Acre

| State or Region | : Frac- | : Ratio of | : | : Ears with grain ex- | | | : Wt. of | : Con- | : |
|-----------------------|----------|-----------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------|----------|------------|-------------|---------|
| | : tion | : ears pre- | : Ears | : pected per 60 ft. | | | : grain | : version | : Net |
| | : of | : sent to ears: | : counted: | : Based | : Based: | : Aver- | : 1956-57: | : to net | : yield |
| | : stalks | : expected | : per | : on | : on | : stalk: | : age | : aver- | : yield |
| | : with | : to produce | : 60 ft. | : ears | : stalk: | : age | : aver- | : yield | : acre |
| | : ears | : grain | : | : present: | : counts: | : | : age | : per acre: | : |
| | : | : | : No. | : No. | : No. | : No. | : Lbs. | : | : Bu. |
| Ala. | : 0.889 | : 1.257 | : 34.1 | : 27.1 | : 27.1 | : 27.1 | : 0.263 | : 3.414 | : 24.3 |
| Ark. | : .663 | : .934 | : 34.3 | : 36.7 | : 39.8 | : 38.3 | : .278 | : 3.646 | : 38.8 |
| Ga. | : .884 | : 1.244 | : 32.9 | : 26.5 | : 23.2 | : 24.8 | : .288 | : 3.420 | : 24.4 |
| Ky. | : .531 | : .745 | : 25.0 | : 33.5 | : 33.8 | : 33.6 | : .388 | : 3.486 | : 45.4 |
| La. | : .762 | : 1.080 | : 31.9 | : 29.5 | : 38.0 | : 33.8 | : .282 | : 2.844 | : 27.1 |
| Miss. | : .775 | : 1.110 | : 32.8 | : 29.6 | : 31.1 | : 30.3 | : .272 | : 3.356 | : 27.7 |
| N. C. | : .808 | : 1.153 | : 47.9 | : 41.5 | : 35.0 | : 38.3 | : .326 | : 3.260 | : 40.7 |
| Okla. | : .551 | : .775 | : 16.2 | : 20.9 | : 25.6 | : 23.2 | : .212 | : 3.471 | : 17.1 |
| S. C. | : .782 | : 1.110 | : 36.9 | : 33.2 | : 32.2 | : 32.7 | : .270 | : 2.923 | : 25.8 |
| Tenn. | : .464 | : .648 | : 20.7 | : 32.0 | : 31.1 | : 31.5 | : .317 | : 3.485 | : 34.8 |
| Tex. | : .888 | : 1.257 | : 32.9 | : 26.2 | : 25.2 | : 25.7 | : .283 | : 3.386 | : 24.6 |
| Va. | : .581 | : .820 | : 28.4 | : 34.6 | : 38.2 | : 36.4 | : .381 | : 3.354 | : 46.5 |
| Southern States | : 0.738 | : 1.047 | : 32.5 | : 31.0 | : 30.2 | : 30.6 | : 0.301 | : 3.370 | : 31.0 |
| N. Cent. States | : 0.258 | : 0.379 | : 16.2 | : 42.8 | : 48.0 | : 45.4 | : 0.410 | : 3.517 | : 65.5 |

^{1/} A general discussion of the methods of forecasting individual yield components is to be found in the April 1958 issue of Agricultural Economics Research and the specific tables used in the 1958 Supervisors Manual on objective yields.

By August 1 only about one-half of the corn acreage in the Southern States and practically none in the North Central States has developed sufficiently to permit the length of cob or kernel rows measurements to be used to estimate final weight of grain per ear. To date, it appears that the historical average weight of grain per ear is the most useful tool for estimating yield on August 1. In addition, practically nowhere in the North Central Region has the crop developed sufficiently (milk stage or later) by August 1 to permit the use of an ear count to predict the number of ears that will produce grain.

6.3 September 1 Survey

In the Southern States the same sample plots were visited again for observations similar to those made on August 1. In the North Central States where only 25 percent of the total sample was contacted in August, the remaining 75 percent was visited for the first time on September 1. For the latter, operators were interviewed to obtain pertinent data on acreage and expected yield, as for farms visited for the first time on August 1. The results of the interviews are summarized in Table 6.5.

Two sample plots were located in each field for plant observations. Plots already laid out on August 1 were revisited. Two sample ears from each pair of plots in the North Central States were "harvested" and sent to the laboratory at Iowa State College for analysis. These ears formed the basis for the corn quality work and also provided a basis for forecasting the final weight of grain per ear from weight and length measurements.

Table 6.5--September 1 Farm Interview Data for Sample Fields

| Items | : | North |
|-------------------------------------------------|---|---------------|
| | : | Central |
| | : | States |
| | : | <u>Thous.</u> |
| Acres planted - Reported in June | : | 53,630 |
| Acres planted - Reported on September 1 | : | 50,627 |
| Net acres planted to corn - Gross acres planted | : | 50,208 |
| less ditches, fence rows, and other unplanted | : | |
| acres in fields | : | |
| Net acres standing on September 1 | : | 49,351 |
| Net acres to be harvested for grain | : | 45,981 |
| Expected yield per acre for grain | : | 59.1 |
| | | : |
| Expected production (bushels) | : | (Million) |
| | | 2,717 |

The average counts for the Southern States are given in Table 6.6 and for the North Central States in Table 6.7.

Table 6.6--September 1 Average Counts for 2 Sample Plots - Southern States

| State | Stalks: | | Ears : | | Maturity classification of | | Fields in milk stage or later | | Total | |
|--------|------------|------|----------|------|----------------------------|------|-------------------------------|--------|---------|---------|
| | per | | with : | | 5 ears with kernels | | Length : | | No. | |
| | 60 ft. | | Kernels: | | Percent in category | | of | | of | |
| | : formed : | | per | | Mature : | | : cobs in : | | : of | |
| | No. | No. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | 15 ft. | 15 ft. | of ker- | rows: |
| | | | | | | | In. | In. | nel | fields: |
| | | | | | | | No. | No. | | No. |
| Ala. | 26.8 | 26.9 | 32.1 | 58.7 | 5.1 | 3.5 | 0.6 | 40.9 | 6.6 | 63 |
| Ark. | 40.2 | 33.2 | 43.1 | 24.1 | 10.8 | 11.3 | 10.7 | 76.9 | 8.7 | 35 |
| Ga. | 22.7 | 29.4 | 66.6 | 30.0 | 1.5 | 0 | 1.9 | 43.8 | 7.6 | 53 |
| Ky. | 33.5 | 26.5 | 3.5 | 38.4 | 18.4 | 11.6 | 28.1 | 72.5 | 8.0 | 44 |
| La. | 36.9 | 32.1 | 35.1 | 52.2 | 4.9 | 3.4 | 4.4 | 56.5 | 9.07 | 39 |
| Miss. | 30.0 | 31.1 | 47.7 | 39.5 | 5.0 | 7.3 | 0.5 | 49.6 | 6.37 | 44 |
| N. C. | 33.7 | 35.8 | 55.3 | 23.5 | 13.3 | 6.0 | 1.9 | 60.6 | 6.82 | 63 |
| Okla. | 25.0 | 17.9 | 32.0 | 20.7 | 12.0 | 15.3 | 20.0 | 37.6 | 5.20 | 24 |
| S. C. | 27.8 | 29.3 | 31.6 | 62.3 | 4.7 | 1.4 | 0 | 46.4 | 5.77 | 44 |
| Tenn. | 29.0 | 24.8 | 9.7 | 43.1 | 13.1 | 11.3 | 22.8 | 56.3 | 5.82 | 51 |
| Tex. | 24.0 | 27.9 | 71.8 | 16.3 | 2.5 | 6.9 | 2.5 | 64.7 | 5.74 | 32 |
| Va. | 36.3 | 30.5 | 19.5 | 35.0 | 17.2 | 19.5 | 8.8 | 51.7 | 5.48 | 40 |
| | | | | | | | | | 5.88 | |
| Region | 29.1 | 29.2 | 41.3 | 37.1 | 8.0 | 6.6 | 7.0 | 54.1 | 6.72 | 532 |
| | | | | | | | | | 5.62 | 584 |

Table 6.7--September 1 Average Counts for 2 Sample Plots - North Central States

| State | Maturity classification | | | | Fields in milk stage or later | | | | | | | | Total fields | | |
|---------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|------|------|--------------|-------|--------------------------------|------|------|-----------------|------|---------------------|
| | Average row spacing: 60 ft. | Stalks per 60 ft. | Ears with kernels: formed per 60 ft. | of 5 ears with kernels | Percent in category | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | Dent: Dough | | Milk | Pre- milk | | in : ed in : 15 ft.: 15 ft. | | cob | | rows | No. of fields |
| | | | | | Pct. | Pct. | | Pct. | Pct. | In. | In. | | | | |
| | Ft. | No. | No. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | In. | In. | In. | In. | No. | No. | | |
| Ill. | 3.314 | 53.4 | 46.8 | 0 | 13.6 | 29.0 | 40.4 | 17.0 | 112.6 | 12.2 | 9.24 | 7.76 | 83 | 100 | |
| Ind. | 3.338 | 49.0 | 42.9 | 0 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 73.7 | 22.6 | 106.0 | 11.9 | 8.91 | 8.29 | 42 | 54 | |
| Iowa | 3.317 | 53.2 | 53.9 | 0 | 4.0 | 21.1 | 68.8 | 6.1 | 127.1 | 13.7 | 9.27 | 7.44 | 122 | 126 | |
| Kan. | 3.328 | 31.9 | 30.3 | 8.8 | 41.2 | 18.8 | 28.7 | 2.5 | 106.4 | 10.1 | 8.49 | 5.97 | 16 | 16 | |
| Mich. | 3.298 | 49.0 | 39.5 | 0 | 0 | 3.0 | 55.0 | 42.0 | 87.9 | 10.1 | 8.34 | 7.13 | 13 | 20 | |
| Minn. | 3.303 | 55.4 | 53.2 | 0 | .3 | 11.8 | 80.8 | 7.1 | 109.4 | 13.2 | 8.27 | 7.43 | 68 | 73 | |
| Mo. | 3.359 | 47.9 | 43.3 | 15.4 | 22.2 | 9.5 | 40.6 | 12.3 | 93.7 | 11.2 | 8.35 | 7.71 | 58 | 67 | |
| Nebr. | 3.384 | 35.0 | 39.5 | 0 | 2.8 | 22.0 | 62.0 | 13.2 | 93.3 | 10.0 | 9.36 | 6.97 | 48 | 50 | |
| Ohio | 3.348 | 50.2 | 41.2 | 0 | 5.6 | 4.6 | 73.5 | 16.3 | 76.9 | 11.1 | 6.94 | 6.46 | 37 | 43 | |
| S. D. | 3.398 | 41.6 | 47.1 | 0 | 1.3 | 10.2 | 58.7 | 29.8 | 97.9 | 10.6 | 9.21 | 7.09 | 35 | 45 | |
| Wisc. | 3.327 | 66.8 | 58.3 | 0 | 2.6 | 11.6 | 35.5 | 50.3 | 173.1 | 18.9 | 9.14 | 8.19 | 15 | 31 | |
| Region: | 3.335 | 50.0 | 47.2 | 1.9 | 7.6 | 15.6 | 58.8 | 16.1 | 109.4 | 12.3 | 8.84 | 7.48 | 537 | 626 | |

The cob length measurements were used to derive an expected weight of grain per ear at harvest, based on previous years' data. The pertinent factors used in computing yield per acre are given in Tables 6.8 and 6.9.

Table 6.8--September 1 Forecast of Yield Components and
Net Yield per Acre - Southern States

| State | Ears with grain expected per 60 feet | Wt. of grain expected per ear @ 15.5% moisture Based on length of cob | Based on lgth. of kern. row | Weighted average | Weight of grain per 60 ft. | Conversion factor to net yield per acre | Net yield per acre |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | No. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | | Bu. |
| Ala. | 26.9 | 0.224 | 0.249 | 0.235 | 6.32 | 3.414 | 21.6 |
| Ark. | 33.2 | .447 | .393 | .423 | 14.04 | 3.646 | 51.2 |
| Ga. | 29.4 | .187 | .266 | .219 | 6.44 | 3.420 | 22.0 |
| Ky. | 30.0 | .471 | .343 | .416 | 12.50 | 3.486 | 43.6 |
| La. | 32.1 | .240 | .322 | .271 | 8.70 | 2.844 | 24.7 |
| Miss. | 31.1 | .224 | .270 | .242 | 7.53 | 3.356 | 25.3 |
| N. C. | 35.8 | .278 | .248 | .267 | 9.56 | 3.260 | 31.2 |
| Okla. | 21.4 | .251 | .299 | .275 | 5.88 | 3.471 | 20.4 |
| S. C. | 28.6 | .238 | .321 | .272 | 7.78 | 2.923 | 22.7 |
| Tenn. | 26.9 | .321 | .296 | .310 | 8.34 | 3.485 | 29.1 |
| Tex. | 27.9 | .249 | .273 | .259 | 7.23 | 3.386 | 24.5 |
| Va. | 30.5 | .242 | .308 | .268 | 8.17 | 3.354 | 27.4 |
| Region | 29.7 | 0.271 | 0.286 | 0.277 | 8.23 | 3.370 | 27.9 |

Table 6.9--September 1 Forecast of Yield Components and
Net Yield per Acre - North Central States

| State | Ears | Wt. of grain expected per: | | | | Weight | Conversion | |
|--------|-----------|----------------------------|---------|----------|----------|--------|------------|-------|
| | with | ear at 15.5% moisture | Based | Based | Based | of | factor | Net |
| | grain | Based | on | on lgth. | Weighted | grain | to net | yield |
| | expected: | per | length: | of ker- | average | per | yield | per |
| | 60 ft. | of cob: | nel row | | | 60 ft. | per | acre |
| | No. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | | acre | Bu. |
| Ill. | 46.8 | 0.485 | 0.455 | 0.476 | 22.28 | 3.520 | | 78.4 |
| Ind. | 42.9 | .436 | .450 | .440 | 18.88 | 3.495 | | 66.0 |
| Iowa | 53.9 | .486 | .446 | .475 | 25.60 | 3.518 | | 90.1 |
| Kan. | 30.3 | .421 | .316 | .379 | 11.48 | 3.506 | | 40.2 |
| Mich. | 39.5 | .389 | .392 | .390 | 15.40 | 3.538 | | 54.5 |
| Minn. | 53.2 | .401 | .446 | .413 | 21.97 | 3.533 | | 77.6 |
| Mo. | 45.6 | .404 | .459 | .421 | 19.20 | 3.474 | | 66.7 |
| Nebr. | 39.5 | .495 | .405 | .465 | 18.37 | 3.448 | | 63.3 |
| Ohio | 41.2 | .288 | .298 | .291 | 11.99 | 3.486 | | 41.8 |
| S. D. | 47.1 | .438 | .401 | .427 | 20.11 | 3.343 | | 67.2 |
| Wisc. | 58.3 | .453 | .420 | .445 | 25.94 | 3.507 | | 91.0 |
| Region | 47.5 | 0.441 | 0.426 | 0.436 | 20.82 | 3.540 | | 73.7 |

In addition to estimating the weight of grain per ear from length measurements, laboratory observations on the two ears from each sample field sent to Iowa State College made it possible to obtain another indication of weight per ear. The ear characteristics are given in Table 6.10. The approach which has been under study involves relating the stage of maturity of the ears and kernels to the fraction of final dry weight laid down to date. The moisture content of the kernels is the most useful "maturity index" found to date for estimating the fraction of final kernel weight already laid down. The nature of the relationship between the percent of dry matter in the kernels and fraction of dry matter laid down is shown below:

Dry Kernel Weight/Wet Kernel Weight

Percent

0
10
20
30
40
50
60
70
80

Fraction of Dry Matter Laid Down

Percent

0
10
20
33
53
74
90
97
100

It is likely, as more data become available, that certain portions of the curve will need to be modified. Additional factors to supplement this relationship may also be found.

Table 6.10--Average September 1 Ear Characteristics and Forecast Weight per Ear Based on Laboratory Sample Ears, North Central States

| State | :Circum- ference: of ear at middle | :Average length Of cob | :Of kernel rows | :Wet weight of ear | :Weight of kernels Wet | :Average moisture content of kernels | :Fraction of dry matter laid down | :Expected weight of kernels at harvest at 15.5% moisture |
|--------|------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| | :In. | :In. | :In. | :Grams | :Grams | :Grams | :Percent | :Grams : Lbs. |
| Ill. | 6.29 | 9.24 | 7.88 | 330 | 214 | 80.7 | 64.7 | .460 : 205 : 0.452 |
| Ind. | 5.52 | 8.76 | 7.63 | 253 | 146 | 45.8 | 74.3 | .302 : 178 : .392 |
| Iowa | 6.22 | 9.36 | 8.08 | 330 | 214 | 80.8 | 64.1 | .463 : 204 : .450 |
| Kan. | 5.80 | 8.09 | 6.92 | 228 | 147 | 73.7 | 52.6 | .710 : 121 : .267 |
| Mich. | 5.33 | 7.84 | 7.00 | 198 | 107 | 27.6 | 82.4 | .175 : 184 : .406 |
| Minn. | 6.12 | 8.73 | 7.60 | 291 | 179 | 55.5 | 70.5 | .340 : 191 : .421 |
| Mo. | 5.92 | 8.66 | 7.52 | 267 | 171 | 80.5 | 59.2 | .610 : 154 : .340 |
| Nebr. | 5.96 | 8.86 | 7.33 | 281 | 169 | 59.4 | 69.1 | .395 : 176 : .388 |
| Ohio | 5.59 | 8.12 | 7.02 | 224 | 125 | 38.1 | 74.3 | .300 : 149 : .329 |
| S. D. | 5.30 | 8.40 | 6.99 | 221 | 121 | 36.0 | 74.8 | .293 : 144 : .317 |
| Wisc. | 5.51 | 7.87 | 7.23 | 230 | 123 | 40.2 | 74.7 | .315 : 149 : .329 |
| Region | 5.92 | 8.79 | 7.57 | 280 | 173 | 62.6 | 68.1 | .417 : 176 : 0.387 |

6.4--October 1 Survey

In the Southern States the sample plots were harvested after the counts and other measurements had been made. Of the ears harvested, only those with at least one or more kernels were counted and weighed. In a few cases the corn was relatively immature and the plots were not harvested. In the North Central States sample plots were harvested only in those fields where the crop was well dented or mature. For those plots which were not harvested by October 1, a fourth visit was made during late October to harvest the corn from the sample plots. Two sample ears from each pair of plots were sent to a central location in each of the Southern States and to the Laboratory at Iowa State College for the North Central States. The average counts for the Southern States are given in Table 6.11 and for the North Central States in Table 6.12. Laboratory data for the North Central States are shown in Table 6.13.

In Table 6.11, the count of picked ears with kernels sometimes exceeds the count of ears with kernels on the plants. The counts on the plants were sometimes too low because immature ears were classified without pulling back the husk and some such ears with kernels could not be identified until they were picked later.

Table 6.11--October 1 Average Counts for 2 Sample Plots and
Net Yield per Acre - Southern States

| State | Ears with kernels formed | Ears picked with one or more ker.1/ Picked | Field weight | Shelling percent | Moisture content | Net yield |
|--------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|-----------------|---------------------|---------------------|--------------|
| | No. | No. | Lbs. | Pct. | Pct. | Bu. |
| Ala. | 26.6 | 26.3 | 9.56 | 79.2 | 19.2 | 24.7 |
| Ark. | 34.2 | 31.3 | 18.57 | 75.0 | 24.7 | 43.8 |
| Ga. | 29.4 | 30.9 | 10.75 | 82.8 | 15.8 | 30.3 |
| Ky. | 32.8 | 32.8 | 18.65 | 74.6 | 25.1 | 43.3 |
| La. | 31.0 | 31.7 | 10.54 | 81.5 | 21.9 | 22.6 |
| Miss. | 29.7 | 29.7 | 11.61 | 81.4 | 20.7 | 29.8 |
| N. C. | 34.8 | 34.5 | 14.58 | 75.2 | 24.1 | 32.1 |
| Okla. | 16.4 | 14.7 | 10.44 | 76.6 | 21.1 | 25.9 |
| S. C. | 25.0 | 29.1 | 11.18 | 83.6 | 18.4 | 26.4 |
| Tenn. | 26.6 | 28.2 | 13.68 | 76.2 | 24.8 | 32.3 |
| Tex. | 27.7 | 25.6 | 8.65 | 79.9 | 13.4 | 24.4 |
| Va. | 27.7 | 27.7 | 12.30 | 71.1 | 26.0 | 25.7 |
| Region | 29.2 | 29.5 | 12.32 | 78.2 | 21.2 | 30.4 |

1/ For those fields in which the plots were not harvested, the ear count and length measurements were used as estimates of ears picked and weight of ears.

Table 6.12--October 1 Average Counts for 2 Sample Plots and
Net Yield per Acre - North Central States

| State | Ears | Measurements | Average | Weight of grain | Weight | Net | | | | |
|--------|-----------|--------------|---------|-----------------|-----------|------------|-------|----------|-------|------|
| | with ker: | per 15 ft.: | length | per ear 1/ | of | yield | | | | |
| | formed: | Length: | | Based on | Com- | grain | | | | |
| | per | of | Ears: | Cobs: | length of | lined | per | | | |
| | 60 ft. | cob | | | Cobs | Ker. rows: | aveg. | 60 ft.1/ | 2/ | |
| | No. | In. | No. | In. | In. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Bu. |
| Ill. | 49.1 | 110.3 | 12.3 | 8.67 | 7.77 | 0.458 | 0.477 | 0.463 | 22.73 | 80.0 |
| Ind. | 48.1 | 95.6 | 11.8 | 8.13 | 7.83 | .410 | .482 | .431 | 20.73 | 72.5 |
| Iowa | 52.0 | 114.8 | 13.2 | 8.73 | 7.48 | .463 | .451 | .460 | 23.92 | 84.2 |
| Kan. | 29.0 | 54.9 | 7.1 | 7.79 | 5.27 | .380 | .254 | .329 | 9.54 | 33.4 |
| Mich. | 47.0 | 76.0 | 10.3 | 7.36 | 7.02 | .342 | .410 | .362 | 17.00 | 60.2 |
| Minn. | 54.6 | 103.9 | 13.7 | 7.60 | 6.77 | .363 | .387 | .369 | 20.15 | 71.2 |
| Mo. | 45.7 | 84.7 | 10.3 | 8.18 | 7.27 | .415 | .432 | .420 | 19.20 | 66.7 |
| Nebr. | 34.2 | 81.8 | 8.9 | 9.20 | 7.29 | .505 | .434 | .479 | 16.38 | 56.5 |
| Ohio | 47.3 | 79.2 | 11.6 | 6.82 | 5.99 | .294 | .318 | .301 | 14.24 | 49.6 |
| S. D. | 43.5 | 85.1 | 10.4 | 8.16 | 6.71 | .413 | .382 | .403 | 17.53 | 58.6 |
| Wisc. | 62.9 | 123.7 | 15.5 | 8.00 | 7.92 | .399 | .490 | .421 | 26.48 | 92.9 |
| Region | 48.2 | 98.4 | 11.9 | 8.23 | 7.27 | 0.421 | 0.429 | 0.422 | 20.34 | 71.2 |

1/ At 15.5% moisture content.

2/ Conversion factors from pounds of grain per 60 ft. to bushels per acre are the same as used on September 1 and given in Table 6.9.

Table 6.13--Average October 1 Ear Characteristics and Forecast
Weight per Ear Based on Laboratory Sample Ears -
North Central States

| State | :Circum- ference: of ear at middle In. | :Average length Of cob In. | :Of kernel: rows In. | :Wet weight: of ears Grams | :Weight of kernels Wet Grams | :Dry Grams | :Average moisture: content of kernels Pct. | :Fraction: of dry matter laid down | :Expect. wt. of kern. @ harv. at 15.5% mois- ture conten Gram; Lbs. |
|--------|-------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Ill. | : 6.56 | : 8.87 | : 7.85 | : 359 | : 269 | : 138 | : 39.2 | : 0.850 | : 190:0.419 |
| Ind. | : 6.34 | : 8.62 | : 7.53 | : 336 | : 247 | : 144 | : 43.6 | : .867 | : 195: .430 |
| Iowa | : 6.51 | : 9.06 | : 7.75 | : 350 | : 263 | : 160 | : 39.3 | : .912 | : 205: .452 |
| Kan. | : 5.57 | : 7.25 | : 5.66 | : 187 | : 141 | : 100 | : 28.8 | : .975 | : 120: .265 |
| Mich. | : 6.06 | : 7.95 | : 6.65 | : 275 | : 199 | : 109 | : 47.9 | : .810 | : 158: .348 |
| Minn. | : 6.25 | : 8.27 | : 7.05 | : 303 | : 224 | : 126 | : 44.0 | : .850 | : 173: .381 |
| Mo. | : 6.18 | : 8.21 | : 6.94 | : 271 | : 196 | : 128 | : 36.8 | : .940 | : 159: .351 |
| Nebr. | : 6.31 | : 8.85 | : 7.32 | : 328 | : 238 | : 138 | : 43.0 | : .870 | : 185: .408 |
| Ohio | : 5.95 | : 7.65 | : 6.28 | : 250 | : 181 | : 104 | : 43.3 | : .862 | : 142: .313 |
| S. D. | : 6.20 | : 8.38 | : 6.90 | : 291 | : 210 | : 111 | : 46.5 | : .800 | : 162: .357 |
| Wisc. | : 6.50 | : 8.68 | : 7.51 | : 345 | : 256 | : 145 | : 45.5 | : .840 | : 202: .445 |
| Region | : 6.33 | : 8.56 | : 7.30 | : 318 | : 235 | : 135 | : 41.4 | : 0.888 | : 179.4: 0.396 |

6.5 November 1 Survey

This survey was made only in the North Central States and was included in the project because it was believed that a number of fields would not be sufficiently mature to harvest before that date. However, it was found that most of the fields would probably be harvested before that date and only 121 pre-harvest observations could be made. Pre-harvest weights and ear counts are shown in Table 6.14 for the November 1 survey date and for all plots harvested for the season. Laboratory data for mature ears are shown in Table 6.15. Preharvest yield data are given in Table 6.16.

Table 6.14--1957 Data for Two Sample Plots Harvested, North Central States

| Plots harvested November 1 | | | | | | | | | | All plots harvested during season | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----------------------------------|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|-----|------|------|-----------|----------|--------|-------|--------|-----|--------|
| | No. | Ears | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row | No. | Pct. | Lbs. | Field wt. | with gr. | Shell- | Mois- | Fields | per | of row |

Table 6.15--Average Characteristics for Mature Ears, Based
on Laboratory Samples, North Central States

| State | Average length | | Wet weight of ears | Weight of kernels | | | |
|--------|----------------|----------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------|---------------------------|-------------|
| | Of cob | Of kernel rows | | Wet | Dry | At 15.5% moisture content | |
| | <u>In.</u> | <u>In.</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Lbs.</u> |
| Ill. | 8.9 | 7.9 | 350.3 | 268.9 | 176.2 | 206.0 | 0.454 |
| Ind. | 8.6 | 7.9 | 353.8 | 269.9 | 171.0 | 200.0 | .441 |
| Iowa | 8.9 | 7.8 | 326.7 | 251.4 | 166.8 | 195.0 | .430 |
| Kan. | 7.5 | 6.0 | 196.8 | 148.7 | 108.6 | 127.0 | .280 |
| Mich. | 8.4 | 7.6 | 304.0 | 229.0 | 139.2 | 162.7 | .359 |
| Minn. | 8.2 | 7.3 | 276.8 | 211.1 | 137.3 | 160.6 | .354 |
| Mo. | 8.4 | 7.3 | 275.5 | 209.0 | 147.9 | 172.9 | .381 |
| Nebr. | 9.0 | 7.8 | 335.5 | 255.9 | 167.2 | 195.5 | .431 |
| Ohio | 7.3 | 6.2 | 219.1 | 165.4 | 113.4 | 132.6 | .292 |
| S. D. | 7.9 | 6.2 | 196.8 | 149.8 | 103.9 | 121.5 | .268 |
| Wisc. | 8.2 | 7.4 | 272.3 | 202.8 | 142.9 | 167.1 | .368 |
| Region | 8.5 | 7.5 | 306.5 | 233.9 | 155.8 | 182.2 | 0.402 |

Table 6.16--Pre-harvest Yield Characteristics for All
Sample Plots Harvested, North Central States

| State | Ears | Weight of grain | | Net yield per acre, using | |
|--------|--------|-----------------|--------|---------------------------|-------------|
| | with | at maturity at | | 10 percent | Observed |
| | grain | 15.5% moisture | | harvesting | harv. loss |
| | per | Per | Per | loss | (gleanings) |
| | 60 ft. | ear | 60 ft. | | |
| | No. | Lbs. | Lbs. | Bu. | Bu. |
| Ill. | 51.4 | 0.458 | 23.54 | 82.9 | 86.4 |
| Ind. | 47.4 | .404 | 19.15 | 66.9 | 68.3 |
| Iowa | 51.7 | .465 | 24.04 | 84.6 | 90.0 |
| Kansas | 28.9 | .288 | 8.32 | 29.2 | 25.1 |
| Mich. | 42.4 | .340 | 14.42 | 51.0 | 52.7 |
| Minn. | 54.8 | .361 | 19.78 | 69.9 | 71.6 |
| Mo. | 45.8 | .363 | 16.63 | 57.8 | 57.0 |
| Nebr. | 36.6 | .388 | 14.20 | 49.0 | 47.7 |
| Ohio | 47.4 | .321 | 15.22 | 53.1 | 53.9 |
| S. D. | 43.4 | .322 | 13.97 | 46.7 | 46.4 |
| Wisc. | 62.3 | .398 | 24.80 | 87.0 | 95.0 |
| Region | 48.5 | .402 | 19.50 | 68.6 | 70.5 |

6.6 Post-harvest Survey

Farmers were interviewed after they had harvested the sample fields. The information for the Southern States is given in Table 6.17 and for the North Central States in Table 6.18. The tables provide information on acres standing August 1 (or September 1 in the Corn Belt States), yield per acre harvested for grain, and method of harvesting. Also the grower's estimate of the amount of corn left in the field in the harvesting operation and the numbers of fields grazed by livestock after harvest are also included. The post-harvest gleaning data are given in Table 6.19 and 6.20.

Table 6.17--Post-harvest Interview Data for Sample Fields - Southern States

| State | June | Yield | Method of harvesting | | | | Growers | Grazed by | | |
|--------|-----------|---------|----------------------|--------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|--------|-------|
| | acres | per | | | | | esti. | livestock | | |
| | harvested | acre | Hand | Hand | Picked | Ma- | of bu. | Since | In | |
| | for | harv. | pulled | picked | from | chine | left | harv. | future | |
| | grain | for gr. | | | shock | picked | per acre | Yes | No | "yes" |
| | Pct. | Bu. | No. | No. | No. | No. | Bu. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ala. | 91.4 | 23.8 | 36 | 2 | 0 | 10 | 0.9 | 9 | 25 | 7 |
| Ark. | 99.4 | 51.0 | 10 | 4 | 1 | 23 | 3.2 | 6 | 26 | 4 |
| Ga. | 89.7 | 29.6 | 15 | 3 | 0 | 24 | 2.1 | 18 | 20 | 8 |
| Ky. | 90.7 | 47.2 | 22 | 5 | 6 | 21 | 2.0 | 14 | 25 | 3 |
| La. | 81.8 | 20.8 | 27 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 0.8 | 16 | 14 | 6 |
| Miss. | 99.2 | 31.2 | 29 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 1.8 | 12 | 13 | 9 |
| N. C. | 99.2 | 32.2 | 33 | 4 | 2 | 15 | 1.4 | 3 | 42 | 9 |
| Okla. | 98.8 | 14.1 | 6 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0.4 | 5 | 3 | 1 |
| S. C. | 95.6 | 27.2 | 26 | 4 | 6 | 5 | 0.7 | 8 | 30 | 5 |
| Tenn. | 96.4 | 33.9 | 33 | 0 | 0 | 13 | 0.7 | 6 | 29 | 5 |
| Tex. | 97.5 | 27.5 | 28 | 7 | 0 | 24 | 1.1 | 13 | 38 | 11 |
| Va. | 92.9 | 24.8 | 6 | 8 | 1 | 9 | 1.2 | 0 | 18 | 5 |
| Region | 94.2 | 31.2 | 271 | 41 | 17 | 156 | 1.5 | 110 | 283 | 73 |

Table 6.18--Post-harvest Interview Data for Sample Fields -
North Central States

| State | June | Yield | Method of harvesting | | | | Growers | Grazed by | | |
|--------------------|------------|---------|----------------------|--------|--------|--------|----------|-----------|--------|-------|
| | acres | per | | | | | esti. | livestock | | |
| | harvested: | acre | Hand | Hand | Picked | Ma- | of bu. | Since | In | |
| | for | harv. | pulled | picked | from | chine | left | harv. | future | |
| | grain | for gr. | | | shock | picked | per acre | Yes | No | "Yes" |
| | Pct. | Bu. | No. | No. | No. | No. | Bu. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ill. | 95.7 | 76.1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 86 | 4.4 | 24 | 53 | 20 |
| Ind. | 99.0 | 68.9 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 41 | 4.5 | 25 | 16 | 4 |
| Iowa ^{1/} | 94.8 | 63.8 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 36 | 4.1 | 24 | 11 | 10 |
| Kan. | 92.3 | 30.0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 3.0 | 4 | 6 | 2 |
| Mich. | 104.3 | 57.5 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 13 | 3.9 | 3 | 10 | 4 |
| Minn. | 94.4 | 60.5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 35 | 3.1 | 3 | 13 | 5 |
| Mo. | 97.7 | 57.6 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 43 | 2.4 | 11 | 25 | 8 |
| Nebr. | 99.1 | 53.3 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 45 | 3.3 | 11 | 22 | 12 |
| Ohio | 99.0 | 57.4 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 40 | 3.1 | 9 | 27 | 5 |
| S. D. | 97.0 | 39.6 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 33 | 1.8 | 15 | 18 | 10 |
| Wisc. | 97.5 | 77.5 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 16 | 1.9 | 8 | 10 | 5 |
| Region | 96.7 | 61.8 | 5 | 9 | 2 | 399 | 3.5 | 137 | 211 | 84 |

^{1/} Interview obtained on only 1/3 of the fields.

Table 6.19--Post-harvest Gleaning Data for Sample Fields,
per 60 Feet of Row and Middle - Southern States

| State | Ears gleaned | | Weight of kernels <u>1/</u> | | | Moisture | Gleanings per acre <u>1/</u> |
|--------|--------------|--------|-----------------------------|-----------|-----------|----------------------|------------------------------------|
| | From | From | From | Loose | Total | content | |
| | plants | ground | ears | | | of grain found | |
| | No. | No. | Grams | Grams | Grams | Pct. | Bu. |
| Ala. | 1.4 | 0.7 | 112.4 | 7.4 | 119.8 | 19.3 | 1.0 |
| Ark. | 1.7 | 2.3 | 254.1 | 62.0 | 316.1 | 17.2 | 2.5 |
| Ca. | 2.0 | 2.0 | 230.4 | 21.2 | 251.6 | 10.8 | 2.1 |
| Ky. | 1.9 | 2.4 | 252.4 | 183.5 | 435.9 | 24.7 | 3.9 |
| La. | .2 | .3 | <u>2/</u> | <u>2/</u> | <u>2/</u> | <u>2/</u> | <u>2/</u> |
| Miss. | 2.4 | 3.8 | 340.6 | 37.4 | 378.0 | 18.2 | 2.8 |
| N. C. | 4.0 | 3.3 | 261.9 | 71.8 | 333.7 | 18.3 | 2.4 |
| Okla. | 0 | 1.5 | 0 | 77.2 | 77.2 | 13.0 | 1.2 |
| S. C. | 1.4 | .8 | 124.0 | 2.3 | 126.3 | 15.4 | 1.3 |
| Tenn. | 1.4 | .8 | 131.0 | 26.3 | 157.3 | 21.9 | 1.6 |
| Tex. | .9 | 2.1 | 162.0 | 25.7 | 187.7 | 12.3 | 1.8 |
| Va. | 3.8 | 1.9 | 231.8 | 147.8 | 379.6 | 22.5 | 2.8 |
| Region | 1.9 | 1.9 | 204.0 | 50.4 | 254.4 | 17.3 | 2.1 |

1/ At 15.5% moisture content.

2/ Amount of corn gleaned too small for laboratory analysis.

Table 6.20--Corn: Post-harvest Gleaning Data for Sample Fields,
per 60 Feet of Row and Middle - North Central States

| State | Fields | Ears gleaned | | Dry weight of kernels | | | Moisture content of grain found | Gleanings per acre <u>1/</u> |
|--------|--------|--------------|--------------|-----------------------|----------------|----------------|---------------------------------|------------------------------|
| | | From plants | From ground | From ears | Loose | Total | | |
| | | No. | No. | Grams | Grams | Grams | | |
| Ill. | 41 | 1.5 | 1.4 | 323.9 | 233.7 | 557.6 | 21.6 | 5.69 |
| Ind. | 4 | 2.8 | 1.5 | 415.2 | 176.5 | 591.7 | 24.2 | 6.04 |
| Iowa | 9 | 0.4 | 2.3 | 312.0 | 76.2 | 388.2 | 21.8 | 3.97 |
| Kan. | 7 | 0.9 | 5.4 | 554.7 | 163.7 | 718.4 | 19.1 | 7.32 |
| Mich. | 12 | 2.1 | 3.7 | 241.9 | 146.3 | 388.2 | 17.3 | 3.96 |
| Minn. | 17 | 2.8 | 1.7 | 286.3 | 308.4 | 594.7 | 24.9 | 6.07 |
| Mo. | 34 | 2.4 | 3.5 | 553.4 | 150.1 | 703.5 | 20.4 | 7.18 |
| Nebr. | 43 | 1.7 | 3.6 | 526.0 | 128.6 | 654.6 | 23.1 | 6.68 |
| Ohio | 31 | 2.4 | 3.2 | 285.1 | 209.9 | 495.0 | 26.1 | 5.05 |
| S. D. | 29 | 1.4 | 5.7 | 350.1 | 170.3 | 520.4 | 20.1 | 5.31 |
| Wisc. | 13 | 1.5 | 1.2 | 73.7 | 86.4 | 160.1 | 17.5 | 1.63 |
| Region | 240 | <u>2/1.7</u> | <u>2/2.6</u> | <u>2/357.8</u> | <u>2/168.7</u> | <u>2/526.5</u> | 22.0 | 5.74 |

1/ At 15.5% moisture content.

2/ Weighted by acres for harvest as grain.

6.7 Report on 1957 Corn Quality Study

As part of the Division's expanded research program, a pilot project was started in 1956 to develop procedures for early-season forecasts of potential frost damage prior to harvest and for measuring quality of mature grain. The 1957 project was a continuation of the 1956 study. A probability sample of 626 corn fields in the 11 North Central States was selected from the June acreage survey for the September 1, October 1 and November 1 visits. A one-fourth sub-sample of fields was selected for the August 1 visit. The fields were allocated to the 11 North Central States in proportion to corn acreages as indicated below:

| State | Date of visit | |
|-------|---------------|------------------|
| | August 1 | Sept. 1 & Oct. 1 |
| | No. of fields | No. of fields |
| Ill. | 25 | 100 |
| Ind. | 14 | 54 |
| Iowa | 31 | 127 |
| Kan. | 4 | 16 |
| Mich. | 5 | 20 |
| Minn. | 25 | 73 |
| Mo. | 16 | 67 |
| Nebr. | 11 | 50 |
| Ohio | 10 | 43 |
| S. D. | 12 | 45 |
| Wisc. | 9 | 31 |
| Total | 162 | 626 |

The 1957 corn quality studies had as objectives the two main points examined in 1956; namely (1) observing the trend in the proportion of fields (acreage) which would reach maturity by specific dates as forecast from the silking rate prior to August 1, and as forecast again from the stage of development and moisture content on September 1, and (2) observing quality characteristics of the grain by taking samples of ears on each monthly visit, starting September 1, and subjecting the grain to laboratory study. Two ears from each sample field were sent to the laboratory at Iowa State College each month starting September 1. The moisture content was measured for all corn, regardless of stage of development. Kernels showing discoloration or effects of weevil, earworm, or disease damage were separated from sound kernels.

In 1956 the crop was sufficiently advanced as of August 1 and September 1 that prospects of potential frost damage were nil except for a small fraction of the acreage in the most northern parts of the Corn Belt. Characteristics of the grain observed indicated little damage to the crop prior to harvest. The grain expected to be cribbed or stored appeared to be of excellent quality and was not expected to deteriorate during storage. In 1957 development of the crop was delayed by wet weather at planting time. As a result, the possibility of frost damage or soft corn was of much concern to the Department and the industry.

August 1 Survey. In practically all States, plant and ear development was late. Chart 6.1 shows the fraction of the acreage expected to reach maturity (maximum dry matter in kernels) by specific dates as forecast from the August 1 observations. The chart indicates that on August 1, 1957 the crop was considerably behind 1956 for the Corn Belt as a whole. Only about 4 percent of the acreage was estimated to be safe from a killing frost by September 1, 28 percent by October 1, and the entire acreage by the latter part of October. Late September and early October is the critical time when killing frosts are likely. The second curve on Chart 6.2 (at the point $x = 0$) indicates that about 62 percent of the acreage was expected to "mature" prior to the first killing frost. In terms of the amount by which yield would be reduced, for acreage not reaching maturity by the normal date of first killing frost, a potential yield loss of 7-10 percent was indicated for the northern tier of States. Elsewhere, little or no reduction in yield from frost was expected.

From a practical point of view, one would conclude on August 1 that, if the 1957 season was normal after that date, the average yield would not be affected much by frost except in the more northerly portions of the Corn Belt. However, the crop was expected to be later than 1956 and unharvested corn would have a higher moisture content on October 1 and November 1. The chart indicates that an additional half of the acreage would be adversely effected by a killing frost occurring one week earlier than normal over the entire region. Obviously, an early frost would affect a large part of the acreage and would be expected to reduce yields significantly.

September 1 Survey. By September 1, potential yield losses from frost were lower for the Belt as a whole than indicated on August 1. This is shown by Charts 6.1 and 6.2. The late planted corn developed so rapidly during August that it was expected to reach maximum dry matter content (maturity) only a few days behind the 1956 crop. The yield was not expected to be reduced by a killing frost on or near the normal date of occurrence, but the unharvested crop as a whole was expected to carry a higher moisture content as of October 1. This suggested that harvesting would be later than in 1956.

Ear samples taken on September 1 indicated little grain damage. However, Table 6.21 shows ears in all stages of development to have greater moisture content than in 1956. In general, there was little evidence on September 1 of possible serious damage to the crop unless frosts occurred earlier than normal. However, an earlier than normal frost would reduce the yield potential, especially in the northern tier of States.

Chart 6.1--Fraction of acreage expected to mature
by specified dates (N. C. States, 1957)

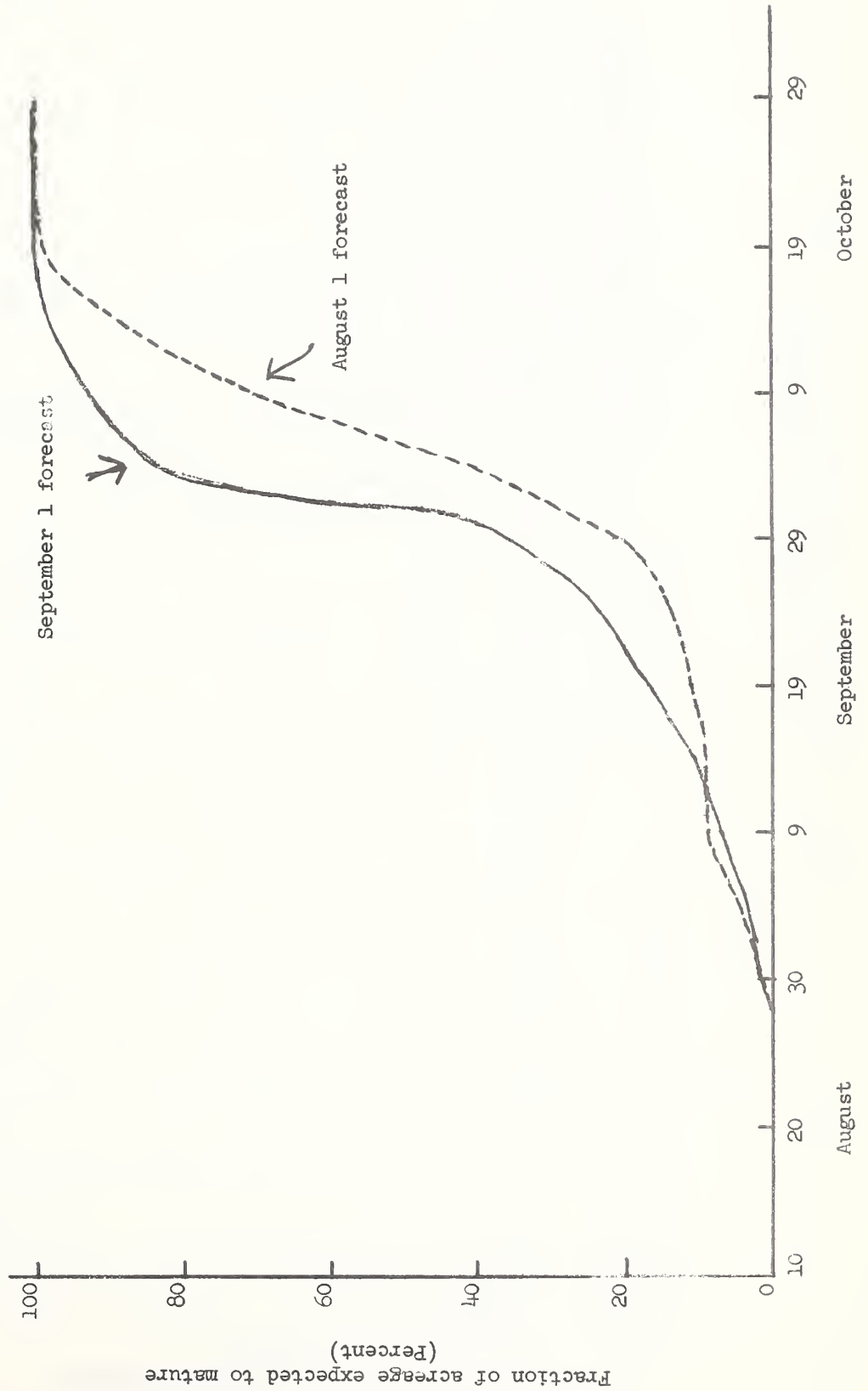


Chart 6.2--Fraction of acreage expected to mature before
killing frost (N. C. States, 1957)

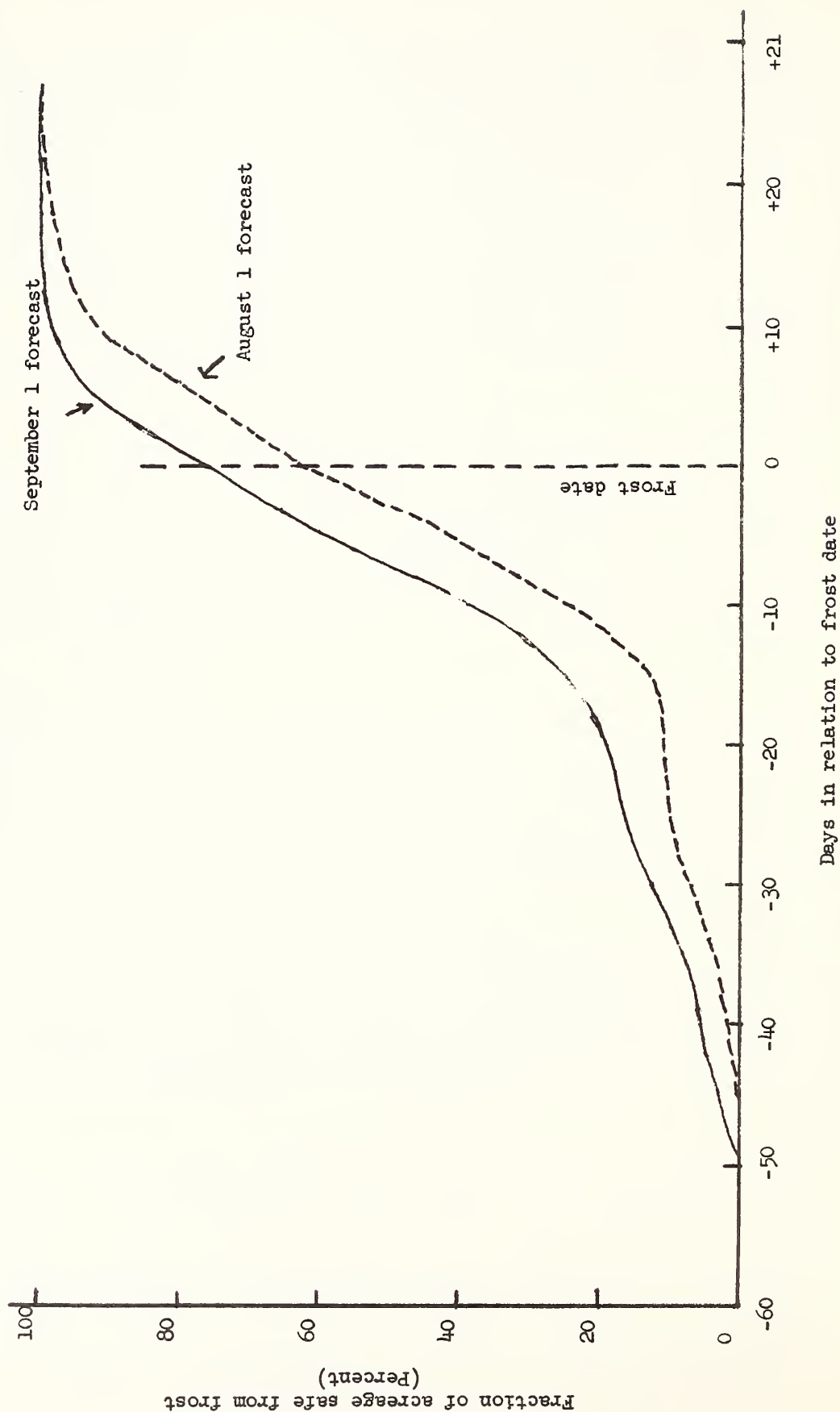


Table 6.21--Percent of Ears Showing Damage, Percent of Kernels Damaged and Moisture Content of Sample Ears in Various Stages of Development--September 1, 1957 Stage of Development--North Central States

| State | Mature | | | Dent | | | Dough | | | Milk | | |
|------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-----------------|--------------------|------------------|-----------------|--------------------|------------------|-----------------|--------------------|------------------|
| | Percent ears with damage | Percent kernels damaged | Moisture content | Percent of ears | Percent of kernels | Moisture content | Percent of ears | Percent of kernels | Moisture content | Percent of ears | Percent of kernels | Moisture content |
| | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. |
| Ill. | 100 | 3.9 | 42.3 | 21 | 1.2 | 52.1 | 7 | 0.2 | 63.1 | 13 | 0.7 | 69.2 |
| Ind. | - | - | - | 17 | 0.4 | 45.9 | - | - | - | 12 | 1.0 | 71.5 |
| Iowa | - | - | - | 50 | 2.6 | 49.8 | 15 | 1.2 | 57.2 | 17 | 1.7 | 65.5 |
| Kan. | 50 | 10.3 | 30.9 | 42 | 1.2 | 45.4 | 75 | 4.6 | 54.3 | 62 | 4.3 | 72.7 |
| Mich. | - | - | - | - | - | - | 50 | 1.5 | 54.2 | 6 | 0.9 | 74.5 |
| Minn. | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0 | 0 | 58.9 | 13 | 0.5 | 71.0 |
| Mo. | 5 | 0.1 | 34.2 | 30 | 4.6 | 47.7 | 23 | 0.9 | 55.3 | 11 | 1.1 | 77.5 |
| Nebr. | - | - | - | 50 | 7.0 | 47.9 | 12 | 0.4 | 58.6 | 23 | 1.0 | 71.2 |
| Ohio | - | - | - | 50 | 1.3 | 48.0 | 33 | 0.3 | 58.5 | 2 | 0.5 | 75.0 |
| S. D. | - | - | - | - | - | - | 17 | 0.9 | 60.4 | 7 | 2.6 | 71.5 |
| Wisc. | - | - | - | - | - | - | 0 | 0 | 51.8 | 5 | 1.8 | 74.2 |
| 1957 Region | 19 | 2.0 | 34.3 | 30 | 2.4 | 49.2 | 15 | 0.8 | 58.7 | 14 | 1.0 | 70.5 |
| Number of Fields | 13 | | | | 49 | | | 99 | | | 366 | |
| 1956 Region | 3 | 1/0.2 | 27.9 | 2 | 1/0.3 | 44.9 | 1 | 1/0 | 56.3 | .3 | 1/0 | 72.1 |
| Number of Fields | 36 | | | | 152 | | | 200 | | | 175 | |

1/ Percent damaged kernel weight of total weight of kernels.

October 1 Survey. By October 1 approximately 85 percent of the crop was safe from frost as compared to 95 percent in 1956. In general, the crop carried a higher moisture content than a year earlier, and harvesting was behind 1956. While some immature fields in the northern portion of the Belt were caught by killing frosts during September, the reductions in yield were generally small.

The extent of damage or discoloration to kernels and ears is shown in Table 6.22. While some damage was present, the quality of the crop was good on October 1.

Table 6.22--Percent of Ears Showing Damage, Percent of Kernels Damaged and Moisture Content of Sample Ears in Various Stages of Development--October 1, 1957 - North Central States

| State | Mature | | | Dent | | | Dough | | | Milk | | |
|------------------|--------|----------|---------|------|----------|---------|-------|----------|---------|------|----------|---------|
| | Pct. | Moisture | Percent | Pct. | Moisture | Percent | Pct. | Moisture | Percent | Pct. | Moisture | Percent |
| | | | ears | | | ears | | | ears | | | ears |
| | | | content | | | content | | | content | | | content |
| | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. | Pct. |
| Ill. | 16 | 0.5 | 34.9 | 20 | 1.0 | 42.7 | 37 | 2.2 | 53.2 | 0 | 0 | 72.5 |
| Ind. | 16 | 0.4 | 36.5 | 6 | 0.2 | 41.6 | 0 | 0 | 55.6 | 0 | 0 | 69.4 |
| Iowa | 20 | 1.0 | 34.9 | 33 | 1.8 | 40.0 | 37 | 2.4 | 53.9 | 50 | 2.7 | 65.6 |
| Kan. | 32 | 2.9 | 25.4 | 33 | 1.9 | 41.3 | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Mich. | 13 | 0.5 | 39.6 | 0 | 0 | 46.3 | 0 | 0 | 53.7 | 0 | 0 | 74.7 |
| Minn. | 32 | 1.1 | 37.5 | 26 | 1.4 | 44.5 | 0 | 0 | 53.5 | - | - | - |
| Mo. | 21 | 0.8 | 26.3 | 46 | 2.2 | 43.0 | 33 | 1.1 | 50.2 | 33 | 2.9 | 68.9 |
| Nebr. | 23 | 1.2 | 35.2 | 42 | 2.5 | 43.0 | 37 | 1.4 | 54.6 | 0 | 0 | 62.6 |
| Ohio | 0 | 0 | 30.4 | 4 | 0.1 | 40.0 | 0 | 0 | 52.7 | 0 | 0 | 67.5 |
| S. D. | 0 | 0 | 30.8 | 26 | 1.4 | 45.2 | 11 | 1.3 | 56.3 | 0 | 0 | 64.2 |
| Wisc. | - | - | - | 20 | 0.4 | 41.9 | 25 | 7.2 | 54.3 | 0 | 0 | 72.5 |
| 1957 Region | 19 | 0.8 | 33.4 | 24 | 1.3 | 42.4 | 17 | 1.2 | 54.1 | 13 | 1.0 | 69.1 |
| Number of Fields | | 205 | | | 295 | | | 51 | | | 26 | |
| 1956 Region | 0.3 | 1/ 0 | 26.6 | 0.7 | 1/ 0 | 38.4 | 0 | 1/ 0 | 54.7 | 0 | 1/ 0 | 67.0 |
| Number of Fields | | 398 | | | 142 | | | 9 | | | 4 | |

1/ Percent damaged kernel weight of total weight of kernels.

7. 1957 Soybean Objective Yield Studies

7.1 Introduction

Objective soybean yield studies were continued in 1957 on about the same level as in 1956. Surveys were conducted again in the North Central States starting August 1 with operator interviews and field observations on one-half of the selected fields. For September 1, operators of the remaining fields were interviewed and objective counts made on all sample fields. October 1 plant observations were made on the sample plots in fields not yet harvested. On fields already harvested, post-harvest observations were taken, along with an interview of the operator.

In addition to the above, detailed fruiting studies were continued by the Illinois office. Data from this study parallel very closely the growth curve developed from the 1956 data, thus indicating a reliable model.

7.2 August 1 Survey

Objective field observations were made on 75 of the 173 fields selected. Observations were recorded from two randomly selected plots, each consisting of two row sections 3 feet long, in each designated field. The recorded observations were: width across 4 row spaces, number of plants, number of plants with blooms or pods, and the number of fruiting positions on row 1 of each unit. In addition, detailed observations were made on the first plant beyond the unit on each row, consisting of fruiting positions on main stems, lateral branches with blooms or pods, blooms, pods, and pods with beans. These individual plant observations were used to classify fields into one of the four maturity categories as shown in Table 7.1.

Table 7.1--Classification of Sample Fields by State and Maturity Class, August 1

| State | Maturity class | | | | | Total by States |
|---------------|----------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------------|
| | Pods | More blooms | More pods | Some pods | | |
| | not | than | than | with | | |
| | set | pods | blooms | beans | | |
| | No. of | No. of | No. of | No. of | No. of | |
| | <u>fields</u> | <u>fields</u> | <u>fields</u> | <u>fields</u> | <u>fields</u> | |
| Ill. | 4 | 2 | 12 | 0 | 18 | |
| Ind. | 3 | 0 | 1 | 5 | 9 | |
| Iowa | 1 | 1 | 6 | 2 | 10 | |
| Kan. | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 3 | |
| Mich. | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 3 | |
| Minn. | 1 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 10 | |
| Mo. | 2 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 3 | |
| Nebr. | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 3 | |
| Ohio | 2 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 9 | |
| S. D. | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 3 | |
| Wisc. | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 4 | |
| Region total: | 17 | 15 | 31 | 12 | 75 | |
| Region Pct. | 22.7 | 20.0 | 41.3 | 16.0 | 100.0 | |

The average pod load by maturity class as developed in 1956 model is given in column 3 of Table 7.2, together with the average percent of full pod load for the average plant in the region.

Table 7.2--Computation of Average Percent of Full Pod Load, August 1

| Maturity class | Relative number: | Percent of |
|-----------------------|------------------|---------------|
| | of fields | full pod load |
| | Pct. | Pct. |
| No pods set | 23 | 0 |
| More blooms than pods | 20 | 15 |
| More pods than blooms | 41 | 75 |
| Some pods with beans | 16 | 100 |
| Weighted average | 100 | 50 |

The above computations show that on August 1 the pod set was 50 percent of the expected total set. With 724 pods per two row section present on August 1 a total set of 1,448 pods was forecast.

The growth curve developed from the detailed Illinois data shows that of the total pods set about 87 percent are present on September 1 and only about 71 percent still remain on October 1. These percentages applied to the August 1 forecast of the total pods to be set provided a forecast of 1,260 pods to be present on September 1 and 1,028 pods on October 1.

Using the average weight per pod of threshed beans from 1956 (.2779 grams) and the October 1 pod forecast, a gross yield of 27.3 bushels per acre was derived. Allowing about the same harvesting loss as in 1956 (7 percent), a net yield of 25.4 bushels per acre was forecast as of August 1.

7.3 September 1 Surveys

Field observations were again made on the same sample plots as on August 1. In addition, operator interviews and field observations were made on the remainder of the sample.

By September 1 most of the pods have formed; thus the question is how many will produce beans. Results of the 1956 observations show the ratio of pods with beans to total pods on September 1 approximates the ratio of October 1 pods

to September 1 pods. That is, the number of pods with beans present on September 1 indicates the total number of pods to be found a month later. The above observations applied to 1957 are computed as follows:

$$\frac{\text{September 1 count of pods with beans}}{\text{September 1 count of all pods}} = 0.735$$

$$\text{September 1 pods with beans per unit (1,460)} \times 0.735 = 1,073$$

The above computation of 1,073 pods to be present on October 1, incidentally, is only one pod different from the average number of pods picked on October 1. The expansion of pods per position gives 1,460 on September 1 and, as shown by the growth curve, 82 percent of the pods present on September 1, or 1,197 pods, will be present on October 1.

From the above pod counts, per acre yield forecasts using the 1957 average bean weight per pod of 0.2779 gram are computed as follows:

For 1,197 total pod estimate - forecast = 29.4 bushels

For 1,073 total pod estimate - forecast = 26.4 bushels

Allowing harvesting loss of 2.7 bushels the net yields were 26.7 and 23.7 or an average of 25.2 bushels per acre.

7.4 Grower Interviews - August and September

Grower interviews conducted on one-half of the sample on August 1 showed acreage standing for beans at 84 percent of that reported in June and the remaining half of the sample showed 86 percent on September 1. An overall average of 85 percent of the acres planted or intended to be planted on June 1 was standing for beans as of September 1. Yield estimates from these interviews averaged 23.0 bushels per acre.

7.5 October 1 Surveys

Observations made the last week of September were similar to those of August 1 and September 1. After the counts of plants with pods and positions with pods were made, all pods were picked from row 2 of each double-row section, placed in bags, and mailed to the Illinois office for laboratory analysis.

Expansion of the field observations showed an average of 1,205 pods present per 6 feet of row, while the actual count of pods picked averaged only 1,073 pods per 6 feet of row. This is about 11 percent less and is just the opposite of the 1956 results. To determine the effect, if any, of a few immature sample fields from which pods were not picked from the row sections, tabulations of field counts were made on samples identical with those from which pods were picked. A summary of these tabulations are presented in Tables 7.3 and 7.4.

Using the 1,205 pods per 6 feet of row, 3.016 feet of row width and the 1957 weight per pod of .293 grams a gross yield forecast of 31.2 bushels was derived. Allowing a harvesting loss of 2.7 bushels this gives a net yield of 28.5 bushels. Expanding the average threshed weight of beans picked per 6 feet of row from the laboratory data gives a gross yield of 27.8 bushels per acre; deducting the expected harvesting loss gives a net of 25.1 bushels per acre.

Table 7.3--Plants, Positions, and Pods Counted as of October 1, 1957

| State | Counts for 6 feet of row | | Individual plant counts | | | |
|--------|-----------------------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------|--|
| | Plants | Positions | Positions | Pods | Pods per position | |
| | with | with | | | | |
| | pods | pods | | | | |
| | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | |
| Ill. | 48.70 | 529.22 | 11.66 | 29.86 | 2.561 | |
| Ind. | 44.61 | 494.66 | 10.97 | 27.36 | 2.494 | |
| Iowa | 58.46 | 604.30 | 11.11 | 30.21 | 2.719 | |
| Kan. | 39.00 | 478.00 | 10.25 | 24.38 | 2.378 | |
| Mich. | 44.50 | 378.24 | 10.12 | 24.75 | 2.446 | |
| Minn. | 64.25 | 529.12 | 10.08 | 22.47 | 2.229 | |
| Mo. | 48.90 | 425.20 | 11.55 | 27.60 | 2.390 | |
| Nebr. | 51.75 | 640.50 | 9.88 | 31.00 | 3.138 | |
| Ohio | 38.73 | 379.00 | 8.84 | 17.84 | 2.018 | |
| S. D. | 61.25 | 572.50 | 9.75 | 20.75 | 2.128 | |
| Wisc. | 45.83 | 356.00 | 8.26 | 15.66 | 1.896 | |
| Region | 50.75 | 498.84 | 10.54 | 25.49 | 2.418 | |

Table 7.4--Number and Weight of Beans Picked from Row Sections
and Sent to Laboratory

| State | No. sample fields | Averages per 6 feet of row | | | | | |
|--------|-------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------|
| | | Pods | Pods with beans | Wt. of pods with beans | Weight of threshed beans | Average weight beans per pod | |
| | | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> |
| Ill. | 30 | 1,280 | 1,199 | 553.6 | 394.3 | 0.329 | |
| Ind. | 9 | 1,118 | 1,063 | 482.2 | 351.7 | .331 | |
| Iowa | 13 | 1,199 | 1,136 | 483.5 | 324.2 | .285 | |
| Kan. | 2 | 1,272 | 1,226 | 421.0 | 291.4 | .238 | |
| Mich. | 4 | 810 | 775 | 393.8 | 292.2 | .377 | |
| Minn. | 16 | 1,081 | 1,034 | 432.6 | 288.8 | .279 | |
| Mo. | 5 | 1,057 | 1,007 | 422.4 | 296.3 | .294 | |
| Nebr. | 2 | 1,352 | 1,140 | 489.9 | 332.0 | .291 | |
| Ohio | 13 | 673 | 652 | 319.9 | 228.0 | .350 | |
| S. D. | 4 | 1,078 | 1,020 | 384.5 | 265.3 | .294 | |
| Wisc. | 6 | 546 | 522 | 237.1 | 153.3 | .281 | |
| Region | 104 | 1,072 | 1,014 | 449.84 | 314.15 | 0.310 | |

As shown in Table 7.4, about 94.5 percent of the pods counted contained beans. This appears to be a little high. It is quite possible that the laboratory was unable to find or identify all the small immature pods in the bag. A field count of pods picked would provide some check on the laboratory count.

A more detailed analysis was made by the laboratory on a sub-sample of 20 pods with beans from each sample. A summary of the results of this analysis is given in Table 7.5.

Table 7.5--Weight and Number of Beans and Pods from Sub-sample of 20 pods with Beans from Laboratory Samples

| State | Average weight of unthreshed pod | Average number of beans per pod | Average weight of threshed beans per pod | Average weight per bean |
|--------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| | <u>Grams</u> | <u>No.</u> | <u>Grams</u> | <u>Grams</u> |
| Ill. | 0.457 | 2.134 | 0.322 | 0.151 |
| Ind. | .437 | 2.100 | .314 | .150 |
| Iowa | .425 | 1.969 | .298 | .151 |
| Kan. | .338 | 1.875 | .232 | .124 |
| Mich. | .468 | 1.588 | .345 | .217 |
| Minn. | .417 | 2.092 | .298 | .143 |
| Mo. | .407 | 2.180 | .281 | .129 |
| Nebr. | .425 | 1.950 | .290 | .149 |
| Ohio | .477 | 2.185 | .345 | .158 |
| S. D. | .396 | 1.950 | .266 | .136 |
| Wisc. | .435 | 1.917 | .295 | .154 |
| Region | 0.439 | 2.065 | 0.309 | 0.149 |

7.6 Post-harvest Surveys

Again in 1957 the operators were interviewed after harvest to obtain the final production or yield of the sample field, the acreage actually harvested and an estimate of the harvesting loss.

Table 7.6--Yield per Acre, Harvesting Loss, and Abandonment
From Post-harvest Interview

| State | Sample fields | Ratio of acres for harv. to acres standing Aug. 1 or Sept. 1 | Reported yield per acre | Reported harv. loss per acre |
|--------|------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| | <u>No.</u> | <u>Pct.</u> | <u>Bu.</u> | <u>Bu.</u> |
| Ill. | 48 | 99.5 | 25.5 | 1.5 |
| Ind. | 17 | 96.2 | 27.7 | 1.9 |
| Iowa | 23 | 100.0 | 28.6 | 1.9 |
| Kan. | 6 | 107.0 | 19.4 | 1.0 |
| Mich. | 6 | 100.0 | 28.4 | 3.0 |
| Minn. | 19 | 101.0 | 24.1 | 1.3 |
| Mo. | 14 | 99.0 | 22.5 | 3.0 |
| Nebr. | 6 | 100.0 | 25.3 | 3.0 |
| Ohio | 22 | 96.0 | 23.7 | 1.6 |
| S. D. | 6 | 100.0 | 18.5 | 2.5 |
| Wisc. | 6 | 89.0 | 7.1 | 1.2 |
| Region | 173 | 98.87 | 24.50 | 1.82 |

Field observations were made as soon after harvest as possible. Even then many fields were plowed or pastured before the enumerator could make the observations. A summary of these observations is given in Table 7.7.

Table 7.7--Pods and Beans Found in Field After Harvest

| State | Observation for 12 feet of row | | | | | |
|--------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------|-----------------|-------|-----------------------|
| | Plants | Unthreshed pods | | Beans on ground | | Weight |
| | | On | On | Whole | Split | All beans threshed |
| | | plants | ground | | | |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | Grams |
| Ill. | 76.0 | 73.9 | 59.4 | 222.9 | 45.5 | 76.38 |
| Ind. | 103.2 | 67.0 | 28.5 | 161.5 | 9.0 | 65.16 |
| Iowa | 73.0 | 36.3 | 69.0 | 197.8 | 12.6 | 75.36 |
| Kan. | 69.7 | 54.3 | 15.7 | 153.3 | 2.0 | 44.24 |
| Mich. | 106.0 | 35.0 | 10.0 | 71.0 | 2.3 | 26.67 |
| Minn. | 119.9 | 55.1 | 44.0 | 212.7 | 10.0 | 46.92 |
| Mo. | 70.0 | 33.2 | 75.8 | 114.8 | 24.0 | 53.20 |
| Nebr. | 54.8 | 36.8 | 106.8 | 117.2 | 6.0 | 77.12 |
| Ohio | 89.9 | 54.1 | 20.5 | 92.2 | 3.6 | 32.02 |
| S. D. | 90.0 | 218.0 | 267.0 | 209.3 | 16.7 | 163.00 |
| Wisc. | -- | -- | -- | -- | -- | -- |
| Region | 85.24 | 61.60 | 57.89 | 173.51 | 20.32 | 61.28 |

Harvesting loss per acre, using the average threshed weight per sample for all beans, computes to 2.72 bushels per acre.

To determine the relationship between pods present September 1 and October 1 by maturity categories, a tabulation of identical samples was made. The results of this tabulation are shown in Table 7.8.

Table 7.8--Percent Change in Pods Present from Sept. 1
to Oct. 1 by Maturity Category for Identical Fields

| September 1 Maturity Category | Change in pods present on 4 plants Percent | Change in pods present per 6 feet of row Percent |
|------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| I No pods formed | 350 | 346 |
| II More blooms than pods | 150 | 217 |
| III More pods than blooms | 83 | 81 |
| IV Blooms, pods and pods w/beans | 75 | 78 |
| V Pods and pods w/beans, no blooms | 79 | 73 |
| All categories | 78.8 | 74.8 |

Studies are continuing for the refinement of the forecasting model. However, special emphasis should be directed toward determining why the difference of the October 1 field count and the count of the pods by the laboratory. Part of the difference can be assumed to be the loss of identity of immature pods sent to the laboratory. There are other factors which could be affecting it such as over-counting of positions. As a check against the laboratory count, all pods picked could be counted before shipment to the laboratory. Further investigation should be made of the relationship between the September 1 ratio of pods with beans to all pods and the ratio of pods October 1 to September 1 total pods.

8. 1957 Objective Burley Tobacco Yield Surveys in Kentucky

8.1 Procedures and Sample Design

This study was conducted to get a good objective measure of Burley tobacco yields in Kentucky. There was some question within the Division as to the proper levels of acreage and yield even though accurate information on total production is always available at the end of the season. As it was believed that an accurate objective measure of yield per acre could be obtained with less effort than an objective check on harvested acreage, it was decided to obtain an objective yield estimate which would indicate where the acreage level needs to be to account for the known production.

A sample of 100 Burley fields was selected with probabilities proportional to size from among those enumerated in the June 1957 interview survey in Kentucky. In each of these fields two random 50-foot row sections were selected for plant observations. The observations consisted of distance between adjacent total plants standing in the measured row sections, and the number of plants in the measured row sections which appeared to be in such condition that they could reasonably be expected to be cut at harvest time. Observations were actually made in 98 of the fields selected, one field being inaccessible because of road conditions, and one being in the Soil Bank.

Later in the year, starting in late October, the farms on which the sample fields had been selected were visited again to get the average weight of cured tobacco per plant. In these surveys it was necessary to make some substitutions because tobacco was not always ready for stripping or for other reasons which made it impossible to obtain tobacco weights. On the first round of visits to the barns in late October no substitutions were made, except in cases where the tobacco was already stripped. On the second round of visits several weeks later, substitutions were made whenever arrangements could not be made to obtain weights on the selected farms. Samples of cured tobacco plants were weighed in each barn in six bunches or lots of five plants each. After weighing, the plants were stripped by the farmer and the stalks weighed again. The weight of the cured leaves stripped was obtained by subtraction for each individual lot.

The average weight of cured tobacco per plant was applied to the estimated number of plants harvested derived from the August 1 survey to compute a yield per acre. That figure did not represent the entire yield because farmers primed some leaves in the fields before the plants were cut and those were cured separately. In addition, farmers salvaged a good many ground leaves and these were cured with the primed leaves. The form used for recording tobacco weights made provision for data on primed leaves. The procedure followed was to ask the farmer for his estimate of the fraction of the acreage on which priming was practiced and for his estimate of the average number of leaves primed per plant. In making the yield computations it was assumed that the average weight per leaf of the primed leaves would be approximately the same as for the leaves stripped from the plants at the time of the weight survey. After the work got underway it was discovered that, in addition to primed leaves, ground leaves salvaged by farmers were encountered frequently. These were cured with the primed leaves

but no provision for such tobacco was made on the record form because that practice had not been anticipated. However, the field workers obtained farmers' estimates of the total amount of such tobacco in the barns together with the acreage from which those leaves were salvaged. As a matter of fact, it became evident that farmers would have preferred to report primed leaves in the same way and many of them actually did so. In many cases, the estimated weight of primed leaves and ground leaves was reported as a single figure. It was evident that in future surveys both primed leaves and ground leaves should be recorded by asking the farmer to estimate the weight of cured tobacco coming from such leaves and the acreage involved in the practice.

8.2 Yield Computations

Plant observations in the 98 fields indicated the average row spacing to be 3.15 feet. On the average 59.04 plants were counted per 100 feet of row. Of these, 1.10 plants per 100 feet of row were plants that were not expected to produce tobacco. These observations indicated that there were 8,164 plants per acre of which 8,012 were expected to be harvested. The tobacco weights in the barn indicated that 91.32 grams of cured leaves were obtained from the average plant. Assuming that primed leaves weigh the same as leaves stripped from the stalks at time of weighing, the average weight of cured tobacco per plant was increased by 2.90 grams. The average weight of leaves stripped from the plants at the time of weighing, applied to the estimated number of plants harvested per acre, gave a computed yield of 1,613 pounds per acre. The estimated weight of primed leaves increased this by 51 pounds per acre. The effect of the estimated weight of ground leaves salvaged increased the computed yield by another 30 pounds per acre. The total objective yield thus became 1,694 pounds per acre. Dividing the Board end-of-season production estimate by ASC measured acreage gave a derived yield of 1,671 pounds per acre. The objective yield indication thus agreed very well with the hypothesis that the acreage harvested was fairly close to ASC measured acreage. The official estimate of yield per acre was somewhat lower because official Board acreage estimates are at a higher level than ASC measured acreages.

8.3 Precision of the Objective Indication

The sampling error in the estimated number of plants per acre depends upon the variability in the number of plants counted per 50 feet of row and on the sampling error in the estimated distance between adjacent rows. The sampling error in the estimated weight of tobacco per plant depends upon the variation in average weight of tobacco per plant from farm to farm. Sampling error in the computed yield per acre is a combination of the sampling errors in these components of yield. Sampling error in the estimated number of plants per row section was 1.8 percent. The sampling error in average row spacing was 0.3 percent. The sampling error in the average weight of tobacco per plant was 1.9 percent. The sampling error in the computed yield per acre is the square root of the sum of the squares of those three sampling errors or 2.6 percent.

9. 1957 Objective Surveys for Forecasting Winter Wheat Yields

9.1 Introduction

Objective plant observations have been made in sample fields in the spring of 1955, 1956, and 1957. In 1955 and 1956 surveys were made only in the winter wheat producing areas of Texas and Oklahoma. In 1957 they were expanded to the winter wheat producing areas of Illinois, Indiana, Kansas, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska, and Ohio. Fields in which the observations were made were selected by a random process, with probabilities proportional to size, from farms reporting in acreage surveys made the preceding December. Acreages of winter wheat planted were reported in those surveys. The sample fields were allocated to individual States in proportion to the estimated acreage seeded in each State as estimated from the December survey. The studies in Texas and Oklahoma in 1955 and 1956 were comparatively small pilot studies, but in 1957, 350 fields were selected for this work in the 9-State area. This report gives the data collected in 1957, although data collected in Texas and Oklahoma in earlier years were used in interpreting the results and in deriving some of the relationships.

Field observations were made in small sampling units in the selected fields at monthly intervals from May 1 to harvest. On the first visit the farm operator was interviewed to obtain reported data on his wheat acreages and his judgment forecasts of yield per acre. After harvest, the farmer was interviewed again to obtain data on harvested acreages and his estimated final yield per acre. Post-harvest gleanings were also made in the sample fields to estimate harvesting losses under farm harvesting conditions. Although a total of 350 fields were allocated to the 9 States, some large fields were selected more than once in the process of selection with probabilities proportional to size. Each time such a field was selected, when it was selected more than once, it was counted as a separate field.

Two sampling units, each consisting of three adjacent row sections approximately 26 inches long, were selected at random in each field and measured off with a U-shaped sampling frame. When a field was selected more than once, two sampling units were taken each time the field was selected. Pertinent plant observations were made in the sampling units each month. When the crop was ready for harvest, all heads in the sampling units were harvested and threshed to get an objective indication of yield per acre. In most fields, observations were made as of May 1, June 1, and July 1 before farmers harvested the fields. In a few States, a preharvest survey of ripe grain was not possible until August. The data collected in these various visits are described below.

9.2 May 1 Survey

The operators of the farms on which the 350 sample fields were located were interviewed to obtain the data in Table 9.1. Only 91.4 percent of the wheat acreage reported as planted the previous December was still standing as of May 1. In addition, only 87.8 percent of the wheat still in the fields on May 1 was reported as intended for harvest as grain. On the average, farmers estimated that the yield would be 23.0 bushels per acre.

Table 9.1--Farm Interview - May 1, 1957

| State | Fields | Ratio of May 1 acres standing to Dec. 1 planted | Ratio of May 1 acres for grain to May 1 standing | Growers forecast of yield per acre harv. |
|--------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| | <u>No.</u> | <u>Pct.</u> | <u>Pct.</u> | <u>Bu.</u> |
| Ill. | 19 | 93.9 | 99.8 | 32.5 |
| Ind. | 13 | 99.2 | 100.0 | 30.9 |
| Kan. | 67 | 85.1 | 90.1 | 18.6 |
| Mich. | 15 | 93.8 | 95.2 | 32.9 |
| Mo. | 38 | 100.5 | 96.6 | 33.7 |
| Nebr. | 27 | 92.6 | 76.9 | 24.1 |
| Ohio | 22 | 108.7 | 97.5 | 26.8 |
| Okla. | 91 | 78.3 | 94.3 | 18.2 |
| Tex. | 58 | 101.7 | 61.9 | 15.7 |
| Region | 350 | 91.4 | 87.8 | 23.0 |

Plant observations were made on only 269 fields because some of the fields that had been reported as being planted to wheat the previous December had been placed in the Soil Bank. In some cases, interviewers were unable to make arrangements to obtain the field observations because of inability to contact the farmer or because of the farmer's refusal to cooperate in the study. Ten fields in Oklahoma were inaccessible at that time because of floods. The pertinent data are shown in Table 9.2. This table shows that the average distance across 10 row spaces was 6.74 feet. The total number of wheat stalks counted per 13.1 feet of row (2 sampling units) was 485. In order to convert the counts to a per acre basis, it was convenient to adjust these counts to a standard distance of 0.6 feet between two rows and to adjust the stalk count in 13.1 feet of row accordingly. On that basis, the number of stalks in 13.1 feet of row becomes 430. An average of 46 heads was counted in two sampling units. The height of the average stalk ¹/₂ was 8.8 inches. Forty-two damaged stalks were observed per sampling unit. Of the 269 fields observed, 227 had not yet reached the "Boot" stage of maturity. Forty-two fields had reached the "Boot" or "Flower" stage.

¹/₂ This average is the average of the maximum heights of the stalks observed in individual plants in each sample field. It reflects the height of plants.

Table 9.2--Field Counts - May 1, 1957

| State | Sam- ples | Dis- tance across 10 row paces | No. of stalks l/ Adj. to Count-0.6 ft. ed row spaces | | No. of heads l/ | No. of damaged stalks l/ | Max. height of stalks In. | Fields by maturity stage | | | |
|--------|--------------|--------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|--------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| | | | | | | | | Earlier than boot | Boot or flower | Milk or dough later | Soft dough or later |
| | No. | Ft. | No. | No. | No. | No. | In. | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ill. | 16 | 6.06 | 624 | 624 | 6 | 84 | 8.9 | 16 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ind. | 13 | 5.75 | 718 | 749 | 0 | 0 | 5.2 | 13 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Kan. | 57 | 7.37 | 424 | 311 | 0 | 21 | 2.6 | 57 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Mich. | 14 | 6.02 | 564 | 564 | 0 | 0 | 2.7 | 14 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Mo. | 38 | 5.96 | 515 | 515 | 0 | 3 | 8.6 | 38 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Nebr. | 24 | 6.47 | 543 | 504 | 0 | 78 | 2.1 | 24 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ohio | 22 | 5.97 | 492 | 492 | 0 | 45 | 3.1 | 22 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Okla. | 2/57 | 6.26 | 425 | 408 | 197 | 87 | 23.3 | 18 | 39 | 0 | 0 |
| Tex. | 28 | 9.56 | 406 | 238 | 36 | 27 | 6.8 | 25 | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| Region | 269 | 6.74 | 485 | 430 | 46 | 42 | 8.8 | 227 | 42 | 0 | 0 |

1/ Per 13.1 feet of row (2 sampling units).

2/ 10 fields inaccessible because of flood.

9.3 June 1 Survey

The same sampling units used in the May 1 survey were visited again as of June 1. Sample heads were also clipped from plants outside of the sampling units and mailed to a central laboratory for size measurements. Observations were made in 257 fields on this visit. The observations were similar to those made a month earlier and the results are shown in Table 9.3. The laboratory observations on the sample heads are shown in Table 9.5.

Table 9.3--Field Counts - June 1, 1957

| State | Fields | No. stalks l/ Count-Adj. to ed 0.6 ft. row space | | No. heads l/ Emerg- In ed boot | | No. of damaged stalks l/ | Max. height of stalks In. | Fields by maturity stage | | | |
|--------|--------|-----------------------------------------------------------|-----|--------------------------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | | | | | | | Earlier than boot | Boot or flower | Milk or dough or ripe | Hard dough or ripe |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | In. | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ill. | 16 | 394 | 394 | 320 | 10 | 120 | 35.0 | 0 | 4 | 12 | 0 |
| Ind. | 13 | 344 | 359 | 196 | 23 | 36 | 34.8 | 3 | 8 | 2 | 0 |
| Kan. | 50 | 394 | 331 | 160 | 52 | 168 | 20.2 | 17 | 25 | 8 | 0 |
| Mich. | 15 | 358 | 358 | 19 | 29 | 0 | 19.2 | 11 | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| Mo. | 38 | 319 | 319 | 267 | 48 | 114 | 33.0 | 3 | 20 | 15 | 0 |
| Nebr. | 20 | 452 | 420 | 135 | 100 | 45 | 19.8 | 6 | 13 | 1 | 0 |
| Ohio | 22 | 305 | 305 | 47 | 86 | 198 | 23.9 | 7 | 10 | 5 | 0 |
| Okla. | 56 | 393 | 376 | 340 | 3 | 12 | 36.0 | 0 | 17 | 39 | 0 |
| Tex. | 27 | 398 | 247 | 266 | 76 | 12 | 24.6 | 5 | 3 | 19 | 0 |
| Region | 257 | 375 | 334 | 218 | 44 | 87 | 27.9 | 52 | 104 | 101 | 0 |

1/ Per 13.1 feet of row (2 sampling units).

9.4 July 1 Survey

The sample fields were visited a third time as of July 1. For fields that were not yet mature, observations similar to those made in previous months were taken again. Samples of heads were clipped and mailed to a central laboratory for analysis. For fields that were ripe and ready to be harvested, all heads in the sampling units were cut and sent to the laboratory for threshing and analysis. Those data are shown in Table 9.6. Data obtained in the field are shown in Table 9.4. Laboratory data on the sample heads are given in Table 9.5.

Table 9.4--Field Counts - July 1, 1957

| State | Fields | No. | | No. | | No. of dam- aged stalks 1/ | Max. height of stalks | Fields by maturity stage | | | | |
|--------|--------|----------|---------|---------|-------|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|--------|--------|-------|
| | | stalks | 1/ | heads | 1/ | | | | | | | |
| | | Adj. to: | | | | | | Ear-: | Boot | Milk: | Hard: | Harv. |
| | | Count-: | 0.6 ft. | Emerg-: | In: | | | lier : | or | or : | dough: | by |
| | | ed | row | ed | boot: | | | than: | flower: | soft: | or | grow- |
| | | space | | | | | | boot: | dough: | dough: | ripe: | er |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | In. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ill. | 9 | 293 | 293 | 289 | 1 | 75 | 36.3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 8 | 7 |
| Ind. | 13 | 281 | 293 | 249 | 1 | 51 | 40.7 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 12 | 0 |
| Kan. | 45 | 354 | 288 | 308 | 1 | 165 | 32.7 | 0 | 1 | 27 | 17 | 0 |
| Mich. | 15 | 270 | 270 | 257 | 1 | 12 | 48.5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 0 |
| Mo. | 35 | 358 | 358 | 342 | 0 | 234 | 40.2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 28 | 7 |
| Nebr. | 16 | 462 | 428 | 415 | 0 | 33 | 42.3 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 6 | 0 |
| Ohio | 22 | 194 | 194 | 183 | 1 | 99 | 35.6 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 0 | 0 |
| Okla. | 60 | 352 | 337 | 283 | 0 | 96 | 36.1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 37 | 23 |
| Tex. | 27 | 323 | 203 | 319 | 3 | 39 | 28.4 | 1 | 0 | 10 | 16 | 0 |
| Region | 242 | 329 | 293 | 297 | 1 | 108 | 36.4 | 1 | 1 | 71 | 139 | 37 |

1/ Per 13.1 feet of row (2 sampling units).

Table 9.5--Laboratory Analysis of Head Samples

| State | All samples June 1 | | | All samples July 1 | | | Hard dough and ripe samples | | | | |
|---------------------|--------------------|--------|--------|--------------------|--------|--------|-----------------------------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| | Field | Gross | Length | Field | Gross | Length | Field | Gross | Length | Wt. of | Moist. |
| | sam- | weight | per | sam- | weight | per | sam- | weight | per | grain | content |
| | ples | per | head | ples | per | head | ples | per | head | per | of |
| | No. | Gr. | Ft. | No. | Gr. | Ft. | No. | Gr. | Ft. | Gr. | Pct. |
| Ill. | 15 | 0.329 | 0.209 | 9 | 0.588 | 0.188 | 8 | 0.587 | 0.187 | 0.419 | 15.6 |
| Ind. | 11 | .239 | .211 | 13 | .850 | .209 | 12 | .865 | .207 | .624 | 16.7 |
| Kan. | 31 | .281 | .202 | 45 | .679 | .193 | 14 | .576 | .183 | .392 | 15.6 |
| Mich. | 4 | .197 | .230 | 15 | .263 | .240 | 4 | 1.047 | .232 | .822 | 13.8 |
| Mo. | 35 | .358 | .217 | 28 | .734 | .208 | 28 | .734 | .208 | .494 | 17.1 |
| Nebr. | 11 | .231 | .203 | 16 | .617 | .195 | 3 | .778 | .186 | .559 | 13.9 |
| Ohio | 13 | .199 | .221 | 22 | .726 | .227 | 8 | .830 | .206 | .643 | 13.5 |
| Okla. ^{1/} | 38 | .541 | .212 | 56 | .557 | .201 | 28 | .538 | .198 | .310 | 11.8 |
| Tex. | 3 | .453 | .223 | 21 | .756 | .226 | 21 | .777 | .224 | .475 | 12.4 |
| Region | 161 | 0.383 | 0.210 | 225 | 0.666 | 0.204 | 126 | 0.696 | 0.203 | 0.465 | 14.4 |

Table 9.6--Objective Preharvest Yield Estimates -
July 1, 1957

| State | Preharvest head count | | Weight of grain per head | Gross bushels per acre | Net bushels per acre |
|--------|-----------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|
| | Per 13.1 feet | Per acre harvested | | | |
| | No. | No. | | | |
| | | | | | |
| Ill. | 335 | 1,843,000 | 0.415 | 25.6 | 23.4 |
| Ind. | 249 | 1,444,000 | .608 | 29.3 | 26.4 |
| Kan. | 308 | 1,375,000 | .387 | 17.8 | 15.4 |
| Mich. | 249 | 1,384,000 | ^{1/} .600 | 27.7 | 25.8 |
| Mo. | 312 | 1,746,000 | .485 | 28.2 | 27.2 |
| Nebr. | 415 | 2,143,000 | ^{1/} .360 | 25.8 | 23.4 |
| Ohio | 201 | 1,123,000 | ^{1/} .580 | 21.8 | 19.0 |
| Okla. | 296 | 1,577,000 | .320 | 16.9 | 12.4 |
| Tex. | 319 | 1,113,000 | .486 | 18.1 | 16.8 |
| Region | 299 | 1,479,000 | 0.465 | 23.0 | 20.8 |

^{1/} Read from Chart 9.2, using all samples processed July 1.

9.5 Post-harvest Survey

After the farmer harvested the sample fields, post-harvest gleanings were made in two sampling units of each sample field a few days after the fields were harvested. All grain salvaged in the sampling units was sent to the central laboratory for analysis. The operator of the farm was also interviewed for data on his harvested acreages, his estimate of the net yield per acre, his estimate of harvesting losses, and information relating to the method by which he arrived at his judgment estimate of yield. The interview data are summarized in Table 9.7. Data relating to the sample grain gleaned in the field are summarized in Table 9.8.

Table 9.7--Post-harvest Interviews - 1957

| State | Farms | Ratio of: | | Net yield per harv. acres | Method of determining production | | | | | Esti- mated harv. loss per acre |
|--------|-------|-------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------|---------------|-------|-------|------------------------------------------------|
| | | acres | acres | | Capa- city | Weigh- Truck | Capa- city | Other | | |
| | | harv. to acres | harv. to acres for | | of combine | ed loads | of storage | | | |
| | | standing May 1 | grain May 1 | | bins | eleva- tor | bins | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | |
| | No. | Pct. | Pct. | Bu. | Farms | Farms | Farms | Farms | Farms | Bu. |
| Ill. | 16 | 100 | 100 | 23.5 | 7 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 1.05 |
| Ind. | 13 | 102 | 102 | 29.1 | 2 | 0 | 11 | 0 | 0 | 1.12 |
| Kan. | 35 | 62 | 70 | 24.0 | 0 | 0 | 27 | 10 | 2 | 3.01 |
| Mich. | 15 | 95 | 98 | 31.3 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 2 | 2.11 |
| Mo. | 33 | 85 | 85 | 22.3 | 1 | 0 | 16 | 0 | 14 | 1.91 |
| Nebr. | 15 | 57 | 82 | 28.9 | 0 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 1 | 1.75 |
| Ohio | 22 | 96 | 98 | 22.1 | 7 | 2 | 10 | 5 | 0 | 0.77 |
| Okla. | 65 | 93 | 101 | 12.6 | 0 | 0 | 40 | 1 | 24 | 4.51 |
| Tex. | 28 | 74 | 99 | 17.1 | 3 | 0 | 25 | 0 | 0 | 1.77 |
| Region | 242 | 81.3 | 90.4 | 20.7 | 25 | 7 | 148 | 22 | 43 | 2.55 |

Table 9.8--Post-harvest Gleaning of Fields (per 13.1 Ft. row)

| State | Fields | Whole heads found | Loose kernels found | Total weight of heads and kernels | Threshed weight of grain | Moisture content of grain | Harvested loss per acre |
|--------|--------|-------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| | No. | No. | No. | Gr. | Gr. | Pct. | Bu. |
| Ill. | 15 | 21.1 | 137.7 | 14.4 | 10.8 | 12.6 | 2.23 |
| Ind. | 13 | 21.2 | 141.3 | 16.9 | 13.6 | 13.2 | 2.85 |
| Kan. | 29 | 27.4 | 166.5 | 20.9 | 14.6 | 13.4 | 2.43 |
| Mich. | 13 | 22.5 | 166.0 | 9.6 | 8.8 | 11.3 | 1.87 |
| Mo. | 32 | 10.9 | 40.8 | 6.5 | 4.7 | 11.2 | 1.02 |
| Nebr. | 16 | 34.4 | 165.2 | 20.1 | 14.4 | 12.3 | 2.39 |
| Ohio | 22 | 28.0 | 110.0 | 17.1 | 13.3 | 13.0 | 2.78 |
| Okla. | 49 | 51.6 | 64.6 | 26.1 | 15.0 | 11.0 | 3.01 |
| Tex. | 27 | 18.0 | 85.9 | 11.5 | 6.8 | 10.0 | 1.34 |
| Region | 216 | 28.7 | 105.3 | 17.0 | 11.4 | 11.8 | 2.23 |

9.6 Development of Forecasting Procedures

The data collected in these various surveys were examined to discover relationships that would be useful in developing procedures in forecasting yields as of each date when observations were made. Early-season relationships can logically be expected to be less reliable than those involving data obtained just prior to harvest. This is particularly true for the Great Plains States where the crop is frequently influenced by marked changes in growing conditions in different years. However, this difficulty is partly alleviated by the fact that the crop matures earlier in that region than in other parts of the area covered by these surveys. A yield forecast as of May 1 must be based largely on stalk counts and the stage of development already attained by the plants. Comparatively few heads have been formed by that date. The weight that will be attained by the average head when heads reach maturity must also be based upon averages for previous years until a relationship between head weight at maturity and the characteristics of the plant on May 1 can be developed. The number of stalks counted on May 1 decreases from month to month. The greater the time interval between May 1 and maturity, the greater is the decrease.

Studies in Texas and Oklahoma in 1955 and 1956 indicated that about 80 percent of the stalks counted on May 1 survived to produce heads when the average plant had just reached the "Boot" stage by May 1. Table 9.9 shows how many stalks tend to disappear between May 1 and June 1 and between May 1 and July 1 for plants in two stages of maturity. The table also shows the number of heads per stalk for plants in these stages of maturity.

Table 9.9--Survival of Stalks in Identical Fields,
by Stage of Maturity on May 1

| State | : May 1 to June 1 | | : May 1 to July 1 | | : Preharvest heads per stalk | |
|--------|-------------------|----------|-------------------|----------|------------------------------|----------|
| | : Flag stage | : Boot | : Flag stage | : Boot | : Flag stage | : Boot |
| | : or | : or | : or | : or | : or | : or |
| | : earlier | : flower | : earlier | : flower | : earlier | : flower |
| | : Pct. | : Pct. | : Pct. | : Pct. | : Pct. | : Pct. |
| Ill. | : 63.0 | : -- | : 49.4 | : -- | : 96.4 | : -- |
| Ind. | : 47.8 | : -- | : 39.1 | : -- | : 88.7 | : -- |
| Kan. | : 83.5 | : -- | : 69.0 | : -- | : 87.0 | : -- |
| Mich. | : 64.9 | : -- | : 48.5 | : -- | : 95.0 | : -- |
| Mo. | : 61.9 | : -- | : 58.1 | : -- | : 95.7 | : -- |
| Nebr. | : 77.2 | : -- | : 65.7 | : -- | : 90.0 | : -- |
| Ohio | : 62.0 | : -- | : 39.4 | : -- | : 94.3 | : -- |
| Okla. | : 85.7 | : 95.4 | : 66.4 | : 95.4 | : 91.0 | : 73.0 |
| Tex. | : 98.0 | : 96.2 | : 82.3 | : 96.2 | : 99.0 | : 89.1 |
| | : : | : : | : : | : : | : : | : : |
| Region | : 73.8 | : 95.5 | : 60.2 | : 95.5 | : 92.7 | : 74.2 |

Table 9.9 shows that in Texas and Oklahoma about 72 percent of the stalks survived to produce heads when the average plant had just reached the "Boot" stage by May 1. However, the 1957 harvest was delayed by excessive rainfall so that a longer period elapsed between May 1 and the average harvest date in 1957 than was encountered in 1956. The other 7 States, in which observations were made for the first time in 1957, also indicate that the stalk count decreases until harvest time. A lower survival rate was associated with the plants that were in a very early stage of development on May 1. In these 7 States, about 52 percent of the stalks that were present on May 1 produced heads in 1957. Data of this kind need to be collected for several years in order to determine the average survival rates and to investigate the factors that may affect year-to-year variation in those rates.

To make a yield forecast as of May 1, the weight of grain produced per head must be known as well as the number of heads that will be produced. In the absence of anything better, an average weight of grain per head for a given State or a given variety may be used. The average weight per head for mature heads in each of the 9 States is shown in Table 9.6. For a few States where grain was not entirely ripe by July 1, the weight of the head was estimated from the length of head by the relationships shown in Chart 9.2. For other crops, it has been possible to work out a relationship between the number of units of fruit produced by the average plant and the average weight of the fruit at maturity. It is possible that a similar relationship may ultimately be discovered in wheat, but data assembled so far are not sufficiently extensive to learn whether or not that is the case.

By June 1, most of the fields in all States contain at least some plants with heads which are at least in the "Boot" stage of maturity. Under these conditions it appears possible to forecast the number of heads that will be produced by a more refined procedure than assuming a fixed number of heads per stalk. This method makes use of a relationship between the percent of stalks with heads on June 1 and the ratio of the June 1 head count to the head count at maturity. That relationship is shown in Chart 9.1. For plants in the "Boot", "Milk", or "Soft Dough" stage, the ratio of the number of heads to the number of stalks is related to the ratio of the number of heads counted on June 1 to the number of heads at harvest. This relationship is approximately linear with a coefficient of determination of about 0.6. For plants that have not yet reached the "Boot" stage, stalk counts and survival rates can be used to estimate the number of heads as for the May 1 forecast. It appears that when heads have reached their full length, the weight of grain per head can be estimated from the length of head. But because the average length of head at maturity and the average weight of grain per head may show different relationships by varieties and by States, the practical application of this principle requires that the difference in average weight between two successive years be considered in relation to the difference in length for the same variety or for the same location.

Chart 9.2 shows in a general way how much change one can expect in the average weight of head for a given change in length. By July 1, most of the crop has reached maturity so that an accurate indication of yield can be obtained by harvesting and threshing heads in the measured sampling units. For grain that

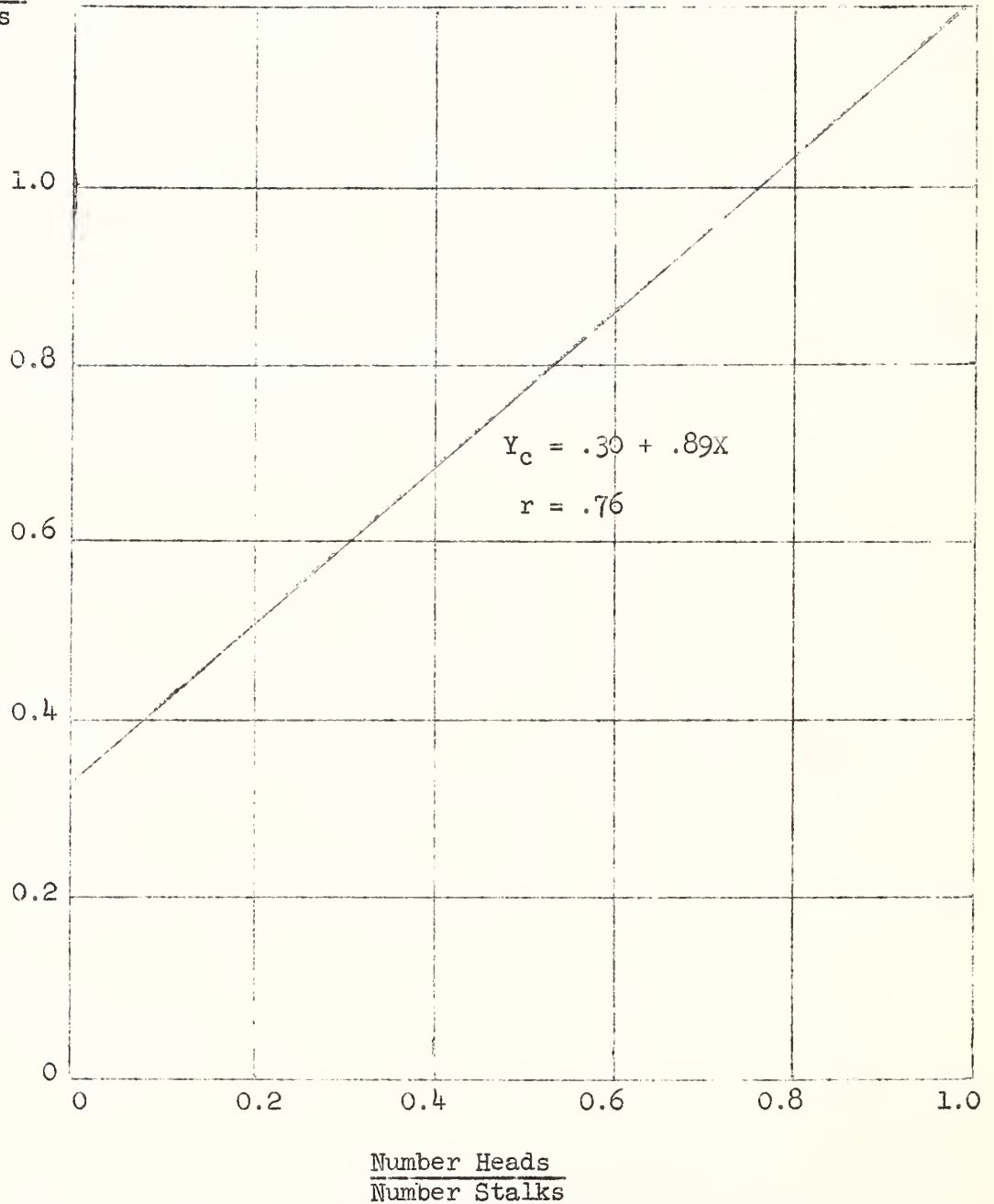
is not yet ripe, the average weight of grain per head computed from the ripe grain can be applied. For fields that have already been harvested by the farmer before harvest samples can be threshed, the head count obtained the previous month can be used in combination with the relationship between length of head and weight of grain per head as a substitute for a preharvest cutting. As an alternative, one can also use the farmer's estimate of yield per acre as a substitute for an objective indication in these fields.

Many of the relationships mentioned above need further refinement and some need more investigation. In early-season forecasts, a measure of plant maturity is needed for young wheat which has not yet begun to head out. Identical plots in the 1957 yield surveys showed that the product of plant height and number of stalks on May 1 has a surprisingly good relationship to the number of stalks formed on June 1. Obviously there is no assurance that wheat fields will be in the same stages of development on these two dates in future years. It is hoped that a node count will provide a suitable measure of plant maturity.

Data collected in England indicate that, for the same variety of wheat, the weight per head is closely related to head length. Those data also indicate that heads in the "Boot" have about 90 percent of their mature length and flowering heads about 95 percent. Because characteristic head shapes differ by varieties, the parameters of a weight-length relationship are likely to differ also. These differences need to be studied and parameters established for individual States, as well as for the region, to reflect varietal composition. Other factors may also be involved.

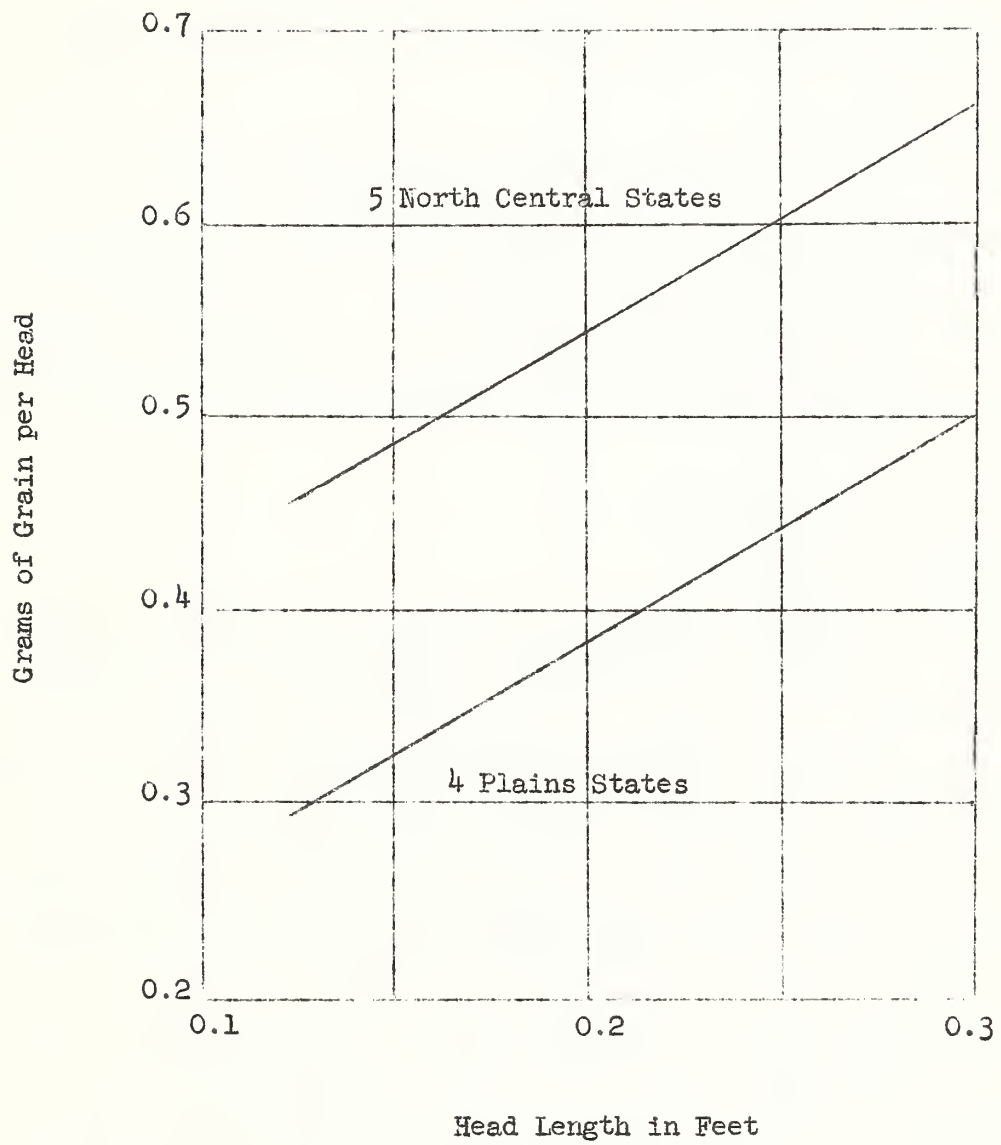
Chart 9.1--Relationship between Ratio of Head Numbers to Stalk Numbers for Wheat in Shooting Stage 1/ and the Ratio of Heads at Shooting Stage to Heads at Maturity, Identical Plots, June 1957 Survey

Shooting Heads
Mature Heads



1/ Boot, Flower, Milk or Soft Dough Stage of Maturity.

Chart 9.2--Relationship of Weight of Grain per Head of
Wheat to Length of Head, 1956-57 Yield Survey



10. Operations and Cost

10.1 General Operations

The Research Program operations in 1957 were similar to those in 1956 with the exception that more segments were covered in a number of States and some new States were added.

Sample segments for the June Survey were located in 1,323 counties in 30 States, including Arizona and California where the survey was limited to cotton acreages. All together 2,488 segments were enumerated by 291 interviewers under the supervision of 30 State Supervisors and 34 Supervisory Enumerators. An Acreage Verification Survey was made for a sample of tracts located in 605 segments. Acres harvested and crop production, livestock and poultry inventories and production were obtained as of October 1 and December 1 by enumerating 1,579 and 3,152 tracts respectively. The 1957 Objective Yield Program was expanded to include about 1,200 cotton, 1,400 corn, 173 soybean, and 350 winter wheat fields.

10.2 June Enumerative Survey

The Questionnaire

The June Enumerative Survey questionnaire was designed to allow all data for a complete segment to be recorded in columnar form on a single questionnaire, as in 1956. The questionnaire was divided into 7 sections as follows: Section I, Tract Identification; Section II, Fields and Crops in Segment; Section III, Livestock and Poultry in Segment; Section IV, Stocks of Grain in Segment; Section V, Entire Farm - Tenure, Class and Type; Section VI, Entire Farm Livestock and Poultry; Section VII, Farm Population, Employment and Wages.

Section I was used to list the name of the farm operator or the person in charge of each tract of land within the segment boundary. The operator's name and address and whether he lived within the segment were also listed.

Section II was set up in tabular form so that individual field data could be added and summarized on the questionnaire for each segment. Separate columns were provided for major crops. Identification numbers for tracts and fields were recorded at the side of the page, with a separate line for each field. Two regional questionnaires were used, one for the North Central States and one for the Southern States, thus allowing the Southern questionnaires to include such crops as cotton, peanuts, and tobacco, which were not included in the one for the North Central States.

Section III was designed in tabular form also. The questions were listed at the top of the columns with spaces for each tract on a separate line beneath. Cattle inventory, calf crop and milk production data were secured. Pig and hog inventories, pig farrowing within the last 6 months, and pig farrowing expected within the next 6 months were obtained along with some inventory information on sheep and chickens. All data in Section III were restricted to livestock within

the segment boundaries at the time of the interview. This presented little difficulty to the interviewer, because in most cases the farm operator could tell which of his "fields" in the segment contained livestock and poultry. Most farm operators, with a few probing questions, could tell where calves were born or where pigs had been farrowed or at least give a reasonable estimate of the same.

Section IV on stocks of corn, wheat, barley and rye asked for farm storage stocks of these grains located within the segment boundaries. These were also recorded in tabular form so that segment totals could be computed easily. This section gave little difficulty. Usually grain storage bins are easily located relative to segment boundaries.

Sections V, VI and VII were asked only of farm operators who lived inside the segment boundaries. In Section I the farm operator or the person in charge of the tract was recorded and a "Yes" or "No" answer was obtained to the question of whether he lived inside or outside the segment boundaries. If a "Yes" answer was recorded in Section I, the questions in Sections V, VI and VII were asked. The first part of Section V covered questions about acres of land owned, managed or rented, to obtain the total land operated by each respondent. These questions were followed by a series of questions to determine whether any agricultural products were being produced on that land for the operation to be correctly classified as "Farm" or Non-farm". The respondent was asked to pick a code number from a card to designate approximately the total value of crops and livestock products sold from these acres in 1956. Thus, by picking a broad category, he did not have to give specific information regarding his income. There were some problems involved in Section V and there was some tendency for interviews to be concluded with this section that should have been continued through Section VI and VII. Section VI repeated the livestock and poultry questions used in the closed segment approach of Section III, but this time the questions applied to the entire farm as defined in Section V. This was confusing to some respondents who could not understand the reason for repeating the questions. In cases where the farmer's entire farm was in the segment boundaries, Section VI was not asked; instead the enumerators copied the figures for the various questions in Section III to Section VI. In some cases interviewers did not follow through on this and the editors had to make these corrections in the State offices.

Section VII, Farm Population, Employment and Wages, was a new section in 1957 and asked for a considerable amount of detail relating to people living on that farm, employment on that farm and related data. There were 22 questions in this section.

Training of Supervisors and Enumerators

Three-day training schools for State Supervisors and newly appointed Supervisory Enumerators were held in Lincoln, Nebraska and Atlanta, Georgia. There were 36 men in attendance from the Southern States at the Atlanta school and 30 men from the North Central and Western State offices at the Lincoln school. There were 6 Washington office representatives in attendance at Atlanta, and 4 plus a Central Area Administrative Officer at the Lincoln school. Training

sessions at regional schools were divided as follows. The first day classroom discussion took place from 8:00 a.m. until 5:30 p.m. On the second day the personnel were divided into Groups A and B. Group A attended classroom sessions in the morning and Group B took part in field work. That afternoon Group A did the field work while Group B attended classroom sessions. On the third day there was classroom discussion from 8:30 a.m. until 5:00 p.m.

Enumerator training schools were held in each State for a two and one-half day period. The training was divided as follows. The first day, from 8:00 a.m. to 5:30 p.m., consisted of classroom discussion, continuing the second day from 8:00 to 9:00 a.m. From 9:00 a.m. to 4:00 p.m. on the second day there was field practice. The group reassembled at 4:00 p.m. to review field experiences until 5:00 p.m. On the third day the group assembled at 8:00 a.m. until 12:00 noon, attending classroom sessions.

Enumerators

Enumerators were hired by State Statisticians at the rate of one for each 8 segments to be enumerated. They were paid \$1.53 per hour and 7 cents per mile for official auto travel. During the training session they received \$10.00 per diem for expenses. Two and one-half days salary was paid to each enumerator for the training period. The enumerators received \$9.00 per diem when required to stay away from home during the actual survey. The manual of instructions for employment of enumerators was used in hiring enumerators and only minor difficulties were encountered in hiring adequate personnel.

Field and Washington Editing

State Supervisors and Supervisory Enumerators checked all questionnaires as received from enumerators for completeness and reasonableness of entries. In the early stages of the survey some questionnaires were returned to enumerators for correction or clarification. In other cases, especially later in the survey, the State Supervisor or his assistant contacted the enumerator by phone or in his travels to make the necessary corrections in the questionnaire. Detailed editing and summarization instructions were included in the Supervisors Manual.

Listing and Summary Sheets were checked off as received in Washington and given some spot editing by the Washington Staff. With the detailed editing required in the States little additional editing was required in Washington.

Time Required for Enumeration

The June Enumerative Survey was scheduled to be taken during the period from May 27 until about June 10. All materials were supposed to be in the State Statistician's offices by June 11.

The average time required to enumerate each segment during the June 1957 Enumerative Survey is summarized in Table 10.1. This shows the number of segments and the average time spent in completing the enumeration for each State. The time interviewers spent in each segment in the Southern States in 1957 averaged 8.5 hours, up slightly from the 8.1 hours recorded for 1956. In the North Central States the average time to enumerate a segment was 6.6 hours which was slightly below the 7.0 hours required the previous year. Four Western States were included this year with an average interview time per segment of 10.5 hours. This table also shows Arizona and California but it should be remembered that the work there was of a different nature than that for the other States. A study of this table reveals considerable variation in the amount of time required by States to complete a segment. The average varies from 12.2 hours per segment in Wyoming to 3.8 hours in Indiana. The column entitled "Total Hours" is the total time for which enumerators, assistant supervisors and State Supervisors were paid during the survey proper. This includes time for driving to and from the segment, checking over the work, sending materials to the State office, and meetings between supervisors and enumerators. The data indicate that there were about three hours of supervisory time spent per segment in the South, 2.5 hours in the North Central States, and 9.1 hours in the West.

Table 10.1--Average Enumeration Time per Segment
June 1957 Enumerative Survey

| State and Region | No. of segments | Total time worked | | | Enumerator time in segment |
|------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------|------------|-------|----------------------------------|
| | | Enumerator | Supervisor | Total | |
| | | Hours | Hours | Hours | |
| Ala. | 100 | 10.2 | 3.5 | 13.7 | 8.7 |
| Ark. | 127 | 9.3 | 2.3 | 11.6 | 6.6 |
| Ga. | 121 | 10.9 | 2.7 | 13.6 | 8.5 |
| Ky. | 129 | 10.1 | 2.4 | 12.5 | 7.4 |
| La. | 101 | 12.5 | 3.2 | 15.7 | 9.4 |
| Miss. | 300 | 9.3 | 2.1 | 11.4 | 7.0 |
| N. C. | 155 | 15.6 | 3.6 | 19.2 | 10.8 |
| Okla. | 116 | 11.3 | 3.8 | 15.1 | 6.9 |
| S. C. | 91 | 12.5 | 2.8 | 15.3 | 9.7 |
| Tenn. | 107 | 10.8 | 2.6 | 13.4 | 7.7 |
| Tex. | 232 | 11.9 | 3.9 | 15.8 | 9.8 |
| Va. | 109 | 10.3 | 3.8 | 14.1 | 9.1 |
| South | 1688 | 11.1 | 3.0 | 14.1 | 8.5 |
| Ill. | 51 | 10.9 | 1.9 | 12.8 | 9.2 |
| Ind. | 48 | 5.7 | .8 | 6.5 | 3.8 |
| Iowa | 55 | 8.7 | 3.4 | 12.1 | 6.0 |
| Kan. | 50 | 7.5 | 1.9 | 9.4 | 6.6 |
| Mich. | 46 | 6.2 | 1.9 | 8.1 | 5.9 |
| Minn. | 42 | 9.3 | 2.8 | 12.1 | 6.4 |
| Mo. | 55 | 7.4 | 2.8 | 10.2 | 5.1 |
| Nebr. | 50 | 9.2 | 2.3 | 11.5 | 6.5 |
| N. D. | 40 | 14.4 | 3.0 | 17.4 | 7.9 |
| Ohio | 49 | 5.4 | 2.8 | 8.2 | 6.2 |
| S. D. | 40 | 10.4 | 1.7 | 12.1 | 8.5 |
| Wisc. | 43 | 11.2 | 5.0 | 16.2 | 7.5 |
| North Central | 569 | 8.7 | 2.5 | 11.2 | 6.6 |
| Colo. | 40 | 13.1 | 6.1 | 19.2 | 7.2 |
| Mont. | 40 | 15.0 | 22.1 | 37.1 | 11.6 |
| N. Mex. | 40 | 14.8 | 2.0 | 16.8 | 11.1 |
| Wyo. | 40 | 23.1 | 6.0 | 29.1 | 12.2 |
| West | 160 | 16.5 | 9.1 | 25.6 | 10.5 |
| Total | 2417 | 10.9 | 3.3 | 14.2 | 8.2 |
| Ariz. 1/ | 30 | 6.5 | .5 | 7.0 | - |
| Calif. 1/ | 41 | 4.4 | 1.3 | 5.7 | - |
| Ariz. & Calif. 1/ | 71 | 5.3 | 1.0 | 6.3 | - |
| Total | 2488 | 10.8 | 3.2 | 14.0 | - |

1/ The work in Arizona and California was a screening process and not comparable with the other States.

State Expense of Operating the June Survey

The operating expenses for the June 1957 Research Survey are shown in the following two tables. This information was prepared from the summary of survey field costs submitted by the State offices. Table 10.2 shows the number of persons involved and the average cost per person for training supervisors and for hiring and training enumerators.

Out-of-pocket expenses are funds which States spent because this particular survey was made. The difference between total and out-of-pocket expense represents salary cost of the full-time office staff. This is covered by the allocation of additional salary funds for the State offices. Essentially the difference between total and out-of-pocket expenses is this -- even if the survey were not made, certain costs would still be incurred if it were necessary to maintain existing regular personnel and facilities. However, to measure actual survey costs there must be good records of absorbed costs in addition to records of out-of-pocket expenses.

Table 10.3 lists the average cost per segment by States and regions. These are the vital cost figures used in estimating costs and allocating funds for future surveys. Expenses occurring from the time the enumerator finishes his formal training until the time his field assignment is completed are included under the heading "Survey Proper." This record includes travel expenses of the State Supervisor and salary and traveling expenses of the Supervisory Enumerator during the enumeration phase of the survey.

The two columns headed "Total" include all field expenses of the survey, both out-of-pocket and regular salary cost, including the hiring and training of supervisors and interviewers and all field work required.

A brief study of the last two columns in Table 10.3 shows the geographic variation in these costs. Costs reflect the variety of problems involved in conducting enumerative surveys in the various areas of the country.

1957 Acreage Verification Study

The Acreage Verification conducted for the June 1957 Enumerative Survey was somewhat different from that of 1956, inasmuch as the fields were not actually chained. Certain tracts were revisited by the Supervisor or Supervisory Enumerator who checked these areas to see that the enumerator had corrected outlined the individual fields and had correctly recorded the information. Any necessary corrections in field boundaries were made on the photo with a green pencil.

A summary of all tracts was prepared for corn, cotton, soybeans and tobacco and forwarded to Washington by June 27. This summary showed the acreage listed for the designated crop in columns 5 and 7 of the tract work sheet. A second phase of the work required that each field or sub-division devoted to crops be planimetered or rotometered. Actually, planimetering as a quality check for this work was found to be difficult to evaluate due to differences in planimetering and the fact that the widths of the colored pencils used for field lines could cause considerable variations. Thus errors could not be pinpointed as to source. Costs involved in the Acreage Verification Study are combined with the June Enumerative Survey in Table 10.3. There are no separate cost comparisons for the quality check as such.

Table 10.2--June 1957 Research Hiring and Training Costs per Person

| State and Region | Supv. Enum. | Enum. | Average cost per person | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------|-------|-------------------------|--------|-----------------------|--------|------------------------|--------|
| | | | Supervisor training | | Hiring enumerators | | Enumerator training | |
| | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | | | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 2 | 12 | 111.48 | 130.29 | 3.55 | 21.96 | 68.16 | 74.83 |
| Ark. | 1 | 15 | 91.67 | 118.47 | 3.49 | 28.62 | 76.95 | 100.08 |
| Ga. | 2 | 15 | 92.42 | 171.34 | 15.65 | 45.55 | 84.81 | 93.82 |
| Ky. | 2 | 15 | 128.06 | 157.74 | 13.99 | 48.91 | 84.18 | 97.12 |
| La. | 2 | 12 | 124.82 | 153.89 | 9.39 | 27.10 | 70.24 | 80.47 |
| Miss. | 3 | 35 | 124.80 | 156.36 | 5.93 | 28.89 | 79.76 | 85.06 |
| N. C. | 2 | 21 | 126.68 | 159.86 | 8.10 | 39.51 | 100.56 | 117.35 |
| Okla. | 2 | 11 | 195.65 | 263.49 | 24.52 | 58.69 | 71.74 | 90.79 |
| S. C. | 1 | 11 | 73.68 | 131.69 | 16.43 | 56.25 | 61.46 | 85.06 |
| Tenn. | 2 | 13 | 89.00 | 149.80 | 12.31 | 42.08 | 82.49 | 101.29 |
| Tex. | 3 | 26 | 151.35 | 203.35 | 24.62 | 41.24 | 77.54 | 105.09 |
| Va. | 2 | 12 | 149.04 | 168.57 | 4.50 | 37.38 | 77.06 | 91.04 |
| South | 24 | 198 | 122.42 | 164.59 | 11.85 | 38.49 | 79.37 | 94.57 |
| Ill. | 1 | 8 | 143.46 | 182.70 | 11.42 | 29.49 | 69.26 | 81.92 |
| Ind. | 1 | 3 | 138.56 | 199.04 | -- | -- | 30.71 | 39.35 |
| Iowa | 1 | 6 | 81.02 | 123.84 | 14.73 | 28.38 | 84.57 | 96.81 |
| Kan. | 0 | 7 | 49.00 | 91.32 | 1.06 | 13.54 | 76.46 | 86.42 |
| Mich. | 0 | 5 | 116.90 | 293.80 | -- | 2.05 | 69.35 | 106.04 |
| Minn. | 1 | 6 | 126.56 | 217.20 | -- | 23.52 | 85.77 | 116.27 |
| Mo. | 0 | 6 | 93.20 | 254.90 | 2.35 | 11.92 | 29.51 | 57.74 |
| Nebr. | 1 | 5 | 48.35 | 76.51 | 27.16 | 28.33 | 75.91 | 90.28 |
| N. D. | 1 | 5 | 102.24 | 148.08 | 11.67 | 50.63 | 78.35 | 99.71 |
| Ohio | 0 | 5 | 79.75 | 142.04 | 1.04 | 4.04 | 52.07 | 96.00 |
| S. D. | 1 | 4 | 62.36 | 115.40 | -- | -- | 23.78 | 36.86 |
| Wisc. | 0 | 5 | 106.45 | 192.21 | 19.78 | 43.63 | 98.82 | 118.66 |
| North Cent. | 7 | 65 | 98.96 | 166.66 | 7.84 | 21.11 | 66.62 | 87.02 |
| Colo. | 1 | 6 | 155.99 | 317.26 | -- | 44.06 | 77.82 | 106.03 |
| Mont. | 1 | 6 | 210.62 | 255.42 | 26.88 | 52.53 | 109.78 | 128.34 |
| N. Mex. | 0 | 5 | 99.75 | 141.67 | 9.80 | 31.94 | 98.32 | 124.32 |
| Wyo. | 1 | 7 | 340.24 | 564.40 | 27.95 | 57.18 | 95.00 | 109.01 |
| West | 3 | 24 | 181.85 | 284.73 | 17.07 | 47.90 | 94.99 | 116.09 |
| Ariz. | 0 | 2 | 42.00 | 94.32 | -- | 89.46 | 24.80 | 45.76 |
| Calif. | 0 | 2 | 239.25 | 475.25 | 59.30 | 140.80 | 26.18 | 79.68 |
| Ariz. & Calif. | 0 | 4 | 140.62 | 284.78 | 29.65 | 115.13 | 25.49 | 62.72 |
| Total | 34 | 291 | 122.17 | 181.34 | 11.61 | 36.37 | 77.18 | 94.29 |

Table 10.3--June 1957 Research Enumeration and Summarization
Costs per Segment

| State and Region | Segments | Average cost per segment | | | | | |
|------------------------|----------|--------------------------|--------|--------------------------|-------|------------------|--------|
| | | Survey proper | | Editing & summarizing | | Total | |
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 100 | 35.51 | 37.24 | 1.62 | 3.26 | 51.41 | 58.85 |
| Ark. | 127 | 28.92 | 33.51 | 1.09 | 6.48 | 43.04 | 59.73 |
| Ga. | 121 | 35.92 | 38.38 | 3.32 | 9.50 | 57.59 | 73.65 |
| Ky. | 129 | 30.61 | 33.51 | 4.76 | 5.74 | 52.64 | 63.52 |
| La. | 101 | 38.65 | 41.77 | -- | 4.61 | 54.68 | 67.15 |
| Miss. | 300 | 28.29 | 30.41 | 1.69 | 3.46 | 43.56 | 51.45 |
| N. C. | 155 | 46.32 | 51.91 | 3.12 | 10.45 | 70.89 | 91.60 |
| Okla. | 116 | 48.42 | 51.60 | -- | 3.35 | 65.36 | 79.61 |
| S. C. | 91 | 35.81 | 39.84 | 3.87 | 8.38 | 54.28 | 73.10 |
| Tenn. | 107 | 37.15 | 39.12 | 4.15 | 10.31 | 58.68 | 75.32 |
| Tex. | 232 | 46.43 | 50.74 | 1.03 | 4.30 | 65.62 | 79.35 |
| Va. | 109 | 33.67 | 39.63 | .94 | 2.43 | 50.62 | 64.63 |
| South | 1688 | 36.96 | 40.42 | 2.04 | 5.70 | 55.38 | 68.95 |
| Ill. | 51 | 33.21 | 35.95 | 3.17 | 8.01 | 57.16 | 71.70 |
| Ind. | 48 | 19.70 | 19.70 | 1.53 | 2.42 | 29.89 | 34.01 |
| Iowa | 55 | 29.92 | 34.59 | 6.29 | 8.92 | 52.82 | 64.96 |
| Kan. | 50 | 24.81 | 28.99 | -- | 5.26 | 38.38 | 52.66 |
| Mich. | 46 | 21.65 | 26.65 | -- | 5.15 | 32.18 | 50.43 |
| Minn. | 42 | 38.33 | 41.98 | 1.34 | 5.48 | 61.40 | 82.51 |
| Mo. | 55 | 29.83 | 41.90 | 1.06 | 2.18 | 37.96 | 58.21 |
| Nebr. | 50 | 34.61 | 36.87 | -- | 7.02 | 51.30 | 63.57 |
| N. D. | 40 | 50.81 | 54.44 | 5.98 | 10.43 | 77.11 | 96.53 |
| Ohio | 49 | 18.92 | 24.72 | 1.02 | 9.96 | 29.06 | 51.14 |
| S. D. | 40 | 45.24 | 46.55 | 1.86 | 9.94 | 53.23 | 66.90 |
| Wisc. | 43 | 31.82 | 44.65 | -- | 10.97 | 48.53 | 79.41 |
| North Cent. | 569 | 31.00 | 35.92 | 1.86 | 7.01 | 46.77 | 63.48 |
| Colo. | 40 | 58.51 | 64.33 | 5.13 | 14.82 | 86.87 | 123.09 |
| Mont. | 40 | 78.63 | 109.86 | .73 | 5.49 | 116.08 | 162.05 |
| N. Mex. | 40 | 52.45 | 58.50 | -- | 5.29 | 73.33 | 92.78 |
| Wyo. | 40 | 81.48 | 86.80 | -- | 8.79 | 118.01 | 146.38 |
| West | 160 | 67.77 | 79.88 | 1.46 | 8.60 | 98.57 | 131.07 |
| Ariz. | 30 | 20.37 | 21.82 | .13 | 3.01 | 26.55 | 39.99 |
| Calif. | 41 | 14.01 | 19.38 | -- | 2.46 | 24.41 | 44.58 |
| Ariz. & Calif. | 71 | 16.70 | 20.41 | .05 | 2.69 | 25.31 | 42.64 |
| Total | 2488 | 37.00 | 41.37 | 1.91 | 6.10 | 55.33 | 70.94 |

10.3 October 1 and December 1 Surveys

The October 1 and December 1 Surveys were made on an enumerative basis in 1957, the same as in 1956. In addition to the crop acreage and production questions which have been asked in previous October 1 surveys, the October 1957 questionnaire contained a section on livestock inventories. For the October Survey, a sample of one-eighth of the operator tracts in the North and West and one-twentieth of the tracts in the South for which some crops or livestock had been reported in June were selected for enumeration. For the December Survey, the sample consisted of one-fourth of the tracts in the North and West and one-tenth of the Southern tracts enumerated in June. The selection of these December tracts was made in such a manner as to exclude any previously selected for the October Survey. Field work on the two surveys was carried out largely during the last full week in September and November respectively and travel was combined with travel for the Objective Yield Surveys insofar as possible. In the South, 855 tracts were selected for October 1 enumeration and 1,610 for the December Survey. In the North Central States, 511 tracts were selected for October and 1,022 for December. In the Western States, 213 tracts were selected for October and 426 tracts for December.

Listing sheets for both surveys were prepared in Washington and comparable data from the June questionnaires for each tract were copied to the listing sheets and forwarded to the State. The State Supervisor then edited and listed the current survey data and prepared estimates from the data to be submitted to Washington for combination with other States for regional totals.

October and December Questionnaires

Regional questionnaires were not used for the October 1 and the December 1 surveys. Crops for each tract were listed field by field from the June questionnaire. The format for recording data was such that the same line on which the June data was recorded would also be filled in for October or December. The questionnaires for October and December were designed to obtain data for one tract per questionnaire.

Crop data were recorded on the closed segment basis for the same fields enumerated in the tract in June. In these surveys, however, the acreage for a crop was recorded for planted acreage, acreage harvested for each utilization, and acreage otherwise used or abandoned. Production reports were required with all reports of harvested acreage.

The crop section in the December questionnaire was almost identical to that for the October 1 Survey. Naturally, at this stage of the harvest more emphasis was placed on the late fall harvested crops which were not yet harvested at the time of the October 1 Survey. There was also a section in the December 1 Survey asking for the acreage of small grains in the tract seeded for harvest in 1958. These included winter wheat, winter oats, winter barley, rye and mixed grains. These data were recorded, field by field, as outlined on the June aerial photos. The same set of livestock and poultry questions was again asked on the

closed segment basis in December. Acreage on the entire farm (open segment) was obtained by asking farm operators living in the segment questions on acres of all land owned and rented. On this land the enumerator determined the total number of cattle and calves, hogs and pigs, sheep and lambs, chickens and the expected changes in these inventories from the time of the December 1 Survey until January 1, 1958.

Interviewers for the October and December Surveys

In most cases the interviewing done at the time of those two surveys was accomplished by Supervisory Enumerators and enumerators previously used in the June Survey. However, when experienced enumerators were not available, a new man had to be found and trained for the job. Enumerator training for the October and December Enumerative Surveys varied from State to State. In some States the interviewers came to the State office and received approximately one day of instruction. In many other cases the State Supervisor or Supervisory Enumerator traveled to the interviewer's home and trained him through informal instruction supplemented by on-the-job practice.

Enumerators sent completed questionnaires to the State office each day, allowing the Supervisor to measure the progress of the man and the quality of his work. Aerial photographs and other supplies were returned to the State offices at the end of the interviewing period.

Editing and Tabulation of the October and December Questionnaires

As the questionnaires were received the State Supervisor edited them independently of the data recorded in June for the same tract. After the questionnaires were edited they were listed with corresponding June data for each tract and field. The listing sheets were edited after listing. If tract or field data were edited out for one survey they were also edited out for the other survey to maintain comparability of data. The State offices then summarized livestock and crop items and forwarded results to Washington, meeting the due dates originally set up in the project.

Costs of the October 1 and December 1 Enumerative Surveys

Costs specifically associated with the October 1 or December 1 Enumerative Surveys cannot be calculated separately. Many of the interviewers made Objective Yield observations during the same period they were carrying on the Enumerative Survey work; therefore, expenses could not be allocated accurately to Objective Yield Survey costs and Enumerative Survey costs. Costs of these two enumerative surveys are included in Tables 10.8 and 10.10 with the Objective Yield Surveys for those months. Whenever two types of surveys are carried on at the same time by the same people, it is impossible to obtain a precise breakdown of costs to be charged to the surveys individually.

10.4 1957 Objective Yield Surveys

The objective yield work for 1957 was divided into three rather distinct parts; (1) surveys on winter wheat, for May 1, June 1, July 1 and post-harvest observations of sample wheat fields; (2) cotton and corn yield surveys in the Southern States as of August 1, September 1, October 1, and post-harvest observations made later in the fall; and (3) corn and soybean surveys in the North Central States as of August 1, September 1, October 1, November 1, and post-harvest observations later in the year.

Wheat surveys were conducted in the following 9 States: Oklahoma, Texas, Illinois, Indiana, Kansas, Michigan, Missouri, Nebraska and Ohio. Two wheat laboratories were established, one at the Oklahoma office and the other at the Kansas office, for determining weight and length of heads, and moisture of sample heads clipped from sample plots in the 9 States. The Oklahoma and Texas offices used the laboratory in Oklahoma City, while the other States mailed samples to Kansas. Of the 334 samples selected, 91 were in Oklahoma, 42 in Texas, 19 in Illinois, 13 in Indiana, 67 in Kansas, 15 in Michigan, 38 in Missouri, 27 in Nebraska and 22 in Ohio. Table 10.4 shows the 1957 wheat survey field costs. The average cost per sample for all 9 States, including absorbed costs and the laboratory processing of the samples, was \$40.70 per sample.

The objective yield program for cotton in 1957 involved 10 Southern States with a total of about 1,100 samples, as shown in Table 10.5-South. Cotton fields were also sampled in Arizona, California and New Mexico to the extent of 110 additional samples. Kentucky and Virginia had no cotton samples. The Southern States program also included 720 corn samples. In the 11 North Central States, 173 soybean fields and 680 corn fields were visited with State distribution as shown in Table 10.5-North Central. However, the August 1 Survey consisted of a subsample of these fields and not until September 1 were all fields visited.

The laboratory work for the fields sampled in the Southern States was handled individually by States. In some cases laboratory equipment was available through cooperating State agencies or other Department of Agriculture agencies. For the North Central States a soybean laboratory was again operated in the Illinois State office, and corn samples were sent to the Statistical Laboratory at Iowa State College for analysis.

Table 10.4--1957 Wheat Survey Field Costs

| State | Samples | Total field expense | | Average cost per sample | | | |
|-----------|---------|---------------------|--------|-------------------------|-------|---------------|--------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | Total | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ill. | 19 | 313 | 722 | 10.82 | 25.35 | 16.47 | 37.99 |
| Ind. | 13 | 857 | 1,008 | 52.90 | 52.90 | 65.91 | 77.54 |
| Kan. | 67 | 1,494 | 2,380 | 17.64 | 21.41 | 22.30 | 35.53 |
| Mich. | 15 | 845 | 1,529 | 42.59 | 58.74 | 56.34 | 101.91 |
| Mo. | 38 | 1,691 | 2,822 | 40.10 | 57.08 | 44.50 | 74.26 |
| Nebr. | 27 | 1,009 | 1,394 | 27.62 | 35.27 | 37.36 | 51.64 |
| Ohio | 22 | 1,287 | 1,671 | 48.76 | 48.76 | 58.49 | 75.94 |
| Okla. | 91 | 2,222 | 2,910 | 20.33 | 23.04 | 24.42 | 31.97 |
| Tex. | 42 | 629 | 1,010 | 9.69 | 14.16 | 14.97 | 24.04 |
| Total | 334 | 10,347 | 15,446 | 24.89 | 31.05 | 30.98 | 46.24 |
| Lab. work | | | | | | | |
| Okla. | 133 | 281 | 319 | 1.83 | 1.93 | 2.11 | 2.40 |
| Kan. | 201 | 138 | 501 | .68 | 2.49 | .69 | 2.49 |
| Total | 334 | 10,766 | 16,266 | 26.03 | 33.31 | 32.23 | 48.70 |

Table 10.5--Number of Sample Fields and Enumerators

| State | August 1 | | | | Sept. 1, Oct. 1, Nov. 1 | | | |
|-------|----------|------|-------|-----------------|-------------------------|------|-------|-----------------|
| | Fields | | | Enum- erator | Fields | | | Enum- erator |
| | Soybeans | Corn | Total | | Soybeans | Corn | Total | |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ill. | 24 | 28 | 52 | 0 | 48 | 113 | 161 | 8 |
| Ind. | 9 | 14 | 23 | 1 | 17 | 57 | 74 | 3 |
| Iowa | 11 | 34 | 45 | 0 | 23 | 138 | 161 | 6 |
| Kan. | 3 | 5 | 8 | 0 | 6 | 17 | 23 | 1 |
| Mich. | 3 | 5 | 8 | 0 | 6 | 23 | 29 | 4 |
| Minn. | 10 | 19 | 29 | 0 | 19 | 75 | 94 | 3 |
| Mo. | 7 | 19 | 26 | 1 | 14 | 75 | 89 | 6 |
| Nehr. | 3 | 13 | 16 | 0 | 6 | 52 | 58 | 2 |
| Ohio | 11 | 11 | 22 | 1 | 22 | 46 | 68 | 3 |
| S. D. | 3 | 12 | 15 | 2 | 6 | 48 | 54 | 3 |
| Wisc. | 3 | 9 | 12 | 3 | 6 | 36 | 42 | 3 |
| Total | 87 | 169 | 256 | 8 | 173 | 680 | 853 | 42 |

| State | Fields - all months | | | Enum- erator |
|--------|---------------------|------|-------|-----------------|
| | Cotton | Corn | Total | |
| | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| Ala. | 70 | 70 | 140 | 4 |
| Ark. | 125 | 50 | 175 | 6 |
| Ga. | 70 | 70 | 140 | 7 |
| Ky. 2/ | -- | 70 | 70 | 1 |
| La. | 70 | 50 | 120 | 6 |
| Miss. | 125 | 50 | 175 | 6 |
| N. C. | 70 | 70 | 140 | 6 |
| Okla. | 70 | 50 | 120 | 5 |
| S. C. | 70 | 50 | 120 | 8 |
| Tenn. | 70 | 70 | 140 | 5 |
| Tex. | 250 | 70 | 320 | 13 |
| Va. | -- | 50 | 50 | 0 |
| Total | 1,110 | 720 | 1,830 | 67 |

| | | | | |
|---------|-----|----|-----|----|
| Ariz. | 30 | -- | 30 | 4 |
| Calif. | 50 | -- | 50 | 4 |
| N. Mex. | 30 | -- | 30 | 2 |
| Total | 110 | -- | 110 | 10 |

1/ In States with zero entries all survey work was performed by regular State personnel.

2/ Kentucky also visited 70 fields in a Burley tobacco survey.

Enumerators and Supervisors for the Objective Yield Work

In most cases the Supervisory Enumerators and some of the better enumerators used in the June Survey work did the field work on the objective yield surveys. In most cases the teams consisted of only one man, although there were some areas where two men worked as a team in training or in doing the actual field work.

Supervisory training schools were held in Little Rock, Arkansas and Columbia, Missouri. The school at Little Rock was attended by supervisors from the Southern and Western States. The school started at 8:00 a.m., July 15 and ended 5:00 p.m., July 16. Supervisors from the Northern States attended the school at Columbia from 8:00 a.m., July 18 until 5:00 p.m., July 19. At these schools the Supervisors and Supervisory Enumerators in attendance were able to go into the field with members of the Washington staff to observe and practice some of the techniques involved in the objective yield work.

Enumerator training for the individual States varied somewhat, depending upon the experience of the individuals concerned. Most of the training by the supervisor was in the nature of visiting and training enumerators at their homes or spending a day interviewing and making counts with the enumerators. In some cases formal schools were held for the enumerators. The training and supervisory materials which were given to the State Supervisors contained rather rigid rules on procedures. The August 1 Survey in the North Central States was conducted by the State Supervisors or the Supervisory Enumerators because only a few of the fields were visited. Training of other field workers was not conducted until shortly before the September 1 Survey. Only limited supervision of enumerators took place during the objective yield work, but more active supervision would be desirable.

The State Supervisors received the questionnaires in the field offices, edited them, and made corrections as required. The questionnaires were listed, summarized and forwarded to Washington to meet the specified due dates. A critical problem in putting an objective yield program into an operating phase is the meeting of due dates; in these instances the due dates were of a practical nature and were met.

Questionnaires Used for Objective Yield Work

The questionnaires for cotton, corn and wheat were modified versions of those used in preceding years. This was the second year for the soybean yield study and soybean questionnaires were modified versions of the ones used the previous year.

Survey Costs for the Objective Yield Work

Tables 10.6 through 10.10 contain detailed cost records by months for the Objective Yield Surveys on corn, cotton, and soybeans. Because of the considerable detail included in these tables, no simple explanation of variations is possible. A few words may be helpful, however. The difference between the

survey proper and the total cost for the August 1 Survey is primarily due to costs of training the State Supervisors and Supervisory Enumerators at the regional school. In the September 1 Survey in the South, the survey proper accounts for almost all the cost of the survey. However, in the North Central States the difference between the survey proper and total cost is practically all accounted for by training additional enumerators. Very little cost in either case was attributed to hiring enumerators or editing questionnaires.

As mentioned earlier, the October 1 survey costs include both the Objective Yield Survey and the October Enumerative Survey. This accounts for the increase in the number of questionnaires shown under the heading "sample", which is footnoted, "Includes number of tracts selected for October 1 Enumerative Survey and number of objective yield samples visited." Note that some States carry the footnote "3/" which calls attention to the fact that only the Enumerative Survey took place; no objective yield work was being carried on in those States.

The costs of the November 1, 1957 Survey apply only to the North Central region where a formal objective yield survey was conducted. During November and the latter part of October, enumerators were conducting post-harvest observations in the South, and their expenses have been included with the December 1 survey costs.

December 1 costs include the Objective Yield and the December Enumerative Survey costs. The number of questionnaires taken in these two surveys is shown. Additional training of enumerators was conducted in some States. Other States showed no expense for additional training of enumerators.

Table 10.6--August 1, 1957 Objective Yield Costs

| State | Samples | Total cost | | Cost per sample | | | |
|-------------|---------|---------------|--------|-----------------|-------|---------------|-------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | All | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 140 | 1,613 | 1,979 | 8.38 | 9.02 | 11.52 | 14.14 |
| Ark. | 175 | 1,933 | 2,872 | 8.28 | 10.39 | 11.05 | 16.41 |
| Ga. | 140 | 1,837 | 2,569 | 8.06 | 9.62 | 13.12 | 18.35 |
| Ky. 1/ | 168 | 1,424 | 1,772 | 6.59 | 7.43 | 8.47 | 10.55 |
| La. | 120 | 1,464 | 1,831 | 9.00 | 9.70 | 12.20 | 15.26 |
| Miss. | 175 | 2,323 | 2,828 | 9.84 | 10.91 | 13.27 | 16.16 |
| N. C. | 140 | 3,590 | 4,377 | 18.64 | 22.50 | 25.64 | 31.26 |
| Okla. | 120 | 1,304 | 1,836 | 8.47 | 9.43 | 10.87 | 15.30 |
| S. C. | 120 | 1,720 | 2,007 | 10.00 | 10.42 | 14.33 | 16.72 |
| Tenn. | 140 | 1,426 | 2,284 | 6.37 | 8.43 | 10.19 | 16.32 |
| Tex. | 320 | 4,686 | 5,454 | 9.47 | 10.30 | 14.78 | 17.20 |
| Va. | 50 | 824 | 1,261 | 12.86 | 17.89 | 16.49 | 25.22 |
| South | 1,808 | 24,144 | 31,070 | 9.43 | 10.87 | 13.38 | 17.21 |
| Ill. | 52 | 518 | 751 | 8.64 | 11.87 | 9.96 | 14.45 |
| Ind. | 23 | 470 | 483 | 11.72 | 11.72 | 20.44 | 21.00 |
| Iowa | 45 | 638 | 843 | 9.41 | 9.99 | 14.18 | 18.74 |
| Kan. | 8 | 82 | 254 | 6.26 | 19.34 | 10.23 | 31.76 |
| Mich. | 8 | 178 | 413 | 7.78 | 22.65 | 22.30 | 51.58 |
| Minn. | 29 | 509 | 853 | 11.38 | 14.43 | 17.56 | 29.40 |
| Mo. | 26 | 197 | 714 | 6.35 | 20.19 | 7.60 | 27.48 |
| Nebr. | 16 | 247 | 484 | 10.94 | 19.66 | 15.42 | 30.24 |
| Ohio | 22 | 428 | 777 | 1.77 | 6.24 | 19.44 | 35.32 |
| S. D. | 15 | 413 | 559 | 18.90 | 22.01 | 27.51 | 37.30 |
| Wisc. | 12 | 483 | 862 | 32.74 | 53.10 | 40.24 | 71.82 |
| North Cent. | 256 | 4,163 | 6,993 | 10.31 | 15.76 | 16.26 | 27.32 |
| Ariz. | 30 | 853 | 1,149 | 16.38 | 18.08 | 29.23 | 39.10 |
| Calif. | 50 | 1,274 | 2,110 | 15.85 | 21.29 | 25.49 | 42.21 |
| N. Mex. | 30 | 719 | 1,152 | 7.88 | 13.84 | 21.78 | 34.90 |
| West | 110 | 2,846 | 4,411 | 13.66 | 18.26 | 25.18 | 39.03 |
| Total | 2,174 | 31,153 | 42,474 | 9.75 | 11.83 | 14.33 | 19.54 |

1/ Includes 98 Burley tobacco samples and costs.

Table 10.7--September 1, 1957 Objective Yield Costs

| State and Region | Samples visited | Total costs | | Cost per sample | | | |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------|--------|-----------------|-------|---------------|-------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | All | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 134 | 1,004 | 1,202 | 6.65 | 6.84 | 7.49 | 8.97 |
| Ark. | 153 | 1,264 | 1,553 | 7.55 | 7.71 | 8.26 | 10.15 |
| Ga. | 126 | 871 | 1,137 | 6.24 | 6.69 | 6.91 | 9.03 |
| Ky. | 62 | 621 | 780 | 8.64 | 10.16 | 10.01 | 12.58 |
| La. | 103 | 851 | 954 | 7.73 | 8.16 | 8.26 | 9.26 |
| Miss. | 163 | 1,462 | 1,857 | 8.85 | 10.04 | 8.97 | 11.39 |
| N. C. | 137 | 1,779 | 2,629 | 10.83 | 12.90 | 12.98 | 19.19 |
| Okla. | 102 | 1,134 | 1,601 | 9.65 | 11.76 | 11.12 | 15.69 |
| S. C. | 119 | 761 | 890 | 5.81 | 6.30 | 6.40 | 7.48 |
| Tenn. | 133 | 843 | 1,290 | 5.38 | 6.40 | 6.34 | 9.70 |
| Tex. | 266 | 2,086 | 2,496 | 7.54 | 8.39 | 7.84 | 9.38 |
| Va. | 49 | 423 | 657 | 8.27 | 11.70 | 8.64 | 13.41 |
| South | 1,547 | 13,099 | 17,046 | 7.69 | 8.67 | 8.47 | 11.02 |
| Soybean Lab: | 132 | 97 | 173 | .72 | 1.30 | .74 | 1.31 |
| Ill. | 152 | 1,808 | 2,126 | 8.67 | 9.32 | 11.90 | 13.98 |
| Ind. | 74 | 690 | 711 | 6.38 | 6.38 | 9.32 | 9.61 |
| Iowa | 149 | 2,027 | 2,339 | 10.45 | 10.66 | 13.60 | 15.70 |
| Kan. | 22 | 39 | 148 | 1.71 | 5.68 | 1.77 | 6.72 |
| Mich. | 29 | 378 | 558 | 10.87 | 12.80 | 13.04 | 19.23 |
| Minn. | 94 | 964 | 1,404 | 9.42 | 10.42 | 10.25 | 14.94 |
| Mo. | 85 | 899 | 1,327 | 9.47 | 11.61 | 10.57 | 15.61 |
| Nebr. | 55 | 636 | 889 | 10.31 | 13.91 | 11.57 | 16.16 |
| Ohio | 64 | 406 | 733 | 5.41 | 7.44 | 6.34 | 11.46 |
| S. D. | 52 | 644 | 720 | 10.09 | 10.43 | 12.39 | 13.86 |
| Wisc. | 42 | 605 | 1,155 | 14.27 | 23.02 | 14.40 | 27.49 |
| North Cent. | 818 | 9,193 | 12,283 | 9.20 | 10.83 | 11.24 | 15.02 |
| Ariz. | 30 | 558 | 701 | 16.79 | 18.55 | 18.60 | 23.37 |
| Calif. | 44 | 632 | 913 | 14.14 | 14.93 | 14.38 | 20.74 |
| N. Mex. | 30 | 271 | 461 | 7.78 | 11.63 | 8.21 | 13.98 |
| West | 104 | 1,461 | 2,075 | 13.30 | 15.36 | 14.05 | 19.95 |
| Total | 2,469 | 23,753 | 31,404 | 8.42 | 9.67 | 9.62 | 12.72 |

Table 10.8--October 1957 Objective Yield and Enumerative Survey Costs

| State and Region | Samples 1/ | Total costs | | Cost per sample | | | |
|------------------|---------------|---------------|--------|-----------------|-------|---------------|-------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | All | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | | | | | | | |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 187 | 1,016 | 1,357 | 4.63 | 5.26 | 5.43 | 7.26 |
| Ark. | 187 | 1,613 | 2,129 | 7.30 | 8.00 | 8.63 | 11.39 |
| Ga. | 158 | 1,089 | 1,550 | 4.89 | 6.07 | 6.89 | 9.81 |
| Ky. | 129 | 976 | 1,349 | 6.18 | 8.09 | 7.57 | 10.45 |
| La. | 156 | 925 | 1,188 | 5.56 | 5.79 | 5.93 | 7.61 |
| Miss. | 299 | 2,056 | 2,489 | 5.72 | 6.00 | 6.88 | 8.32 |
| N. C. | 194 | 1,739 | 2,623 | 7.44 | 9.15 | 8.96 | 13.52 |
| Okla. | 128 | 1,119 | 1,628 | 7.92 | 9.99 | 8.74 | 12.72 |
| S. C. | 165 | 846 | 1,185 | 4.61 | 4.99 | 5.13 | 7.18 |
| Tenn. | 192 | 817 | 1,622 | 4.21 | 5.92 | 4.25 | 8.45 |
| Tex. | 331 | 2,782 | 3,459 | 7.71 | 8.72 | 8.40 | 10.45 |
| Va. | 118 | 841 | 1,152 | 6.71 | 9.35 | 7.13 | 9.76 |
| South | 2,244 | 15,819 | 21,731 | 6.13 | 7.21 | 7.05 | 9.68 |
| Ill. | 188 | 1,169 | 1,462 | 6.05 | 6.58 | 6.22 | 7.77 |
| Ind. | 105 | 727 | 744 | 5.79 | 5.79 | 6.92 | 7.09 |
| Iowa | 184 | 1,981 | 2,078 | 8.22 | 8.22 | 10.76 | 11.29 |
| Kan. | 64 | 178 | 645 | .48 | 5.20 | 2.78 | 10.08 |
| Mich. | 73 | 516 | 820 | 5.59 | 7.17 | 7.07 | 11.23 |
| Minn. | 127 | 956 | 1,274 | 6.31 | 6.58 | 7.53 | 10.03 |
| Mo. | 113 | 934 | 1,382 | 6.98 | 8.72 | 8.27 | 12.23 |
| Nebr. | 97 | 651 | 922 | 6.00 | 6.43 | 6.72 | 9.51 |
| Ohio | 127 | 541 | 788 | 3.92 | 4.53 | 4.26 | 6.21 |
| S. D. | 88 | 666 | 788 | 7.42 | 8.41 | 7.57 | 8.95 |
| Wisc. | 85 | 739 | 1,011 | 8.61 | 11.03 | 8.69 | 11.89 |
| North Cent. | 1,251 | 9,058 | 11,914 | 6.20 | 7.12 | 7.24 | 9.52 |
| Ariz. 2/ | 30 | 452 | 570 | 14.75 | 16.04 | 15.07 | 18.98 |
| Calif. 2/ | 44 | 721 | 998 | 15.33 | 17.69 | 16.39 | 22.69 |
| N. Mex. | 66 | 712 | 1,116 | 9.35 | 12.96 | 10.79 | 16.91 |
| West | 140 | 1,885 | 2,684 | 12.39 | 15.11 | 13.47 | 19.17 |
| Colo. 3/ | 41 | 883 | 1,566 | 18.02 | 19.67 | 21.54 | 38.19 |
| Mont. 3/ | 43 | 1,196 | 1,539 | 20.85 | 22.37 | 27.80 | 35.79 |
| N. D. 3/ | 34 | 534 | 888 | 12.91 | 13.52 | 15.72 | 26.13 |
| Wyo. 3/ | 45 | 961 | 1,335 | 16.88 | 19.65 | 21.36 | 29.66 |
| Total | 163 | 3,574 | 5,328 | 17.39 | 19.10 | 21.93 | 32.69 |
| Grand Total | 3,798 | 30,336 | 41,657 | 6.86 | 7.98 | 7.99 | 10.97 |

1/ Includes number of tracts selected for October 1 Enumerative Survey and number of objective yield samples visited.

2/ Objective Yield Survey only.

3/ Enumerative Survey only.

Table 10.9--November 1, 1957 Objective Yield Survey Costs

| State and Region | Samples | Total cost | | Cost per sample | | | |
|------------------|----------------|---------------|-------|-----------------|-------|---------------|-------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | All | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | No. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ill. | 39 | 671 | 710 | 16.91 | 16.91 | 17.21 | 18.22 |
| Ind. | 18 | 496 | 496 | 25.32 | 25.32 | 27.54 | 27.54 |
| Iowa | (See December) | | | | | | |
| Kan. | 16 | 13 | 65 | .74 | 3.96 | .82 | 4.04 |
| Mich. | 16 | 142 | 218 | 8.41 | 9.06 | 8.90 | 13.62 |
| Minn. | 18 | 523 | 714 | 26.79 | 31.92 | 29.05 | 39.69 |
| Mo. | 0 | | | | | | |
| Nebr. | 11 | 360 | 435 | 24.73 | 26.49 | 32.77 | 39.54 |
| Ohio | 42 | 329 | 476 | 6.53 | 7.21 | 7.83 | 11.34 |
| S. D. | 0 | | | | | | |
| Wisc. | 19 | 403 | 586 | 21.04 | 26.83 | 21.22 | 30.82 |
| North Cent. | 179 | 2,937 | 3,700 | 15.03 | 16.77 | 16.41 | 20.67 |
| Ariz. | 7 | 95 | 191 | 11.19 | 13.18 | 13.51 | 27.34 |
| Calif. | 12 | 128 | 222 | 10.62 | 14.04 | 10.70 | 18.45 |
| New Mex. | 6 | 5 | 89 | .76 | 7.33 | .76 | 14.79 |
| West | 25 | 228 | 502 | 8.41 | 12.19 | 9.10 | 20.06 |
| Total | 204 | 3,165 | 4,202 | 14.22 | 16.21 | 15.52 | 20.60 |

Table 10.10--December 1957 Objective Yield and Enumerative Survey Costs

| State and Region | Sched- ules 1/ No. | Total cost | | Cost per schedule | | | |
|------------------|-----------------------------|---------------|--------|-------------------|-------|---------------|-------|
| | | Out of pocket | Total | Survey proper | | All | |
| | | | | Out of pocket | Total | Out of pocket | Total |
| | | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. | Dol. |
| Ala. | 233 | 1,179 | 1,649 | 5.00 | 5.75 | 5.06 | 7.08 |
| Ark. | 240 | 1,374 | 1,806 | 5.42 | 6.06 | 5.73 | 7.53 |
| Ga. | 229 | 1,270 | 2,096 | 5.37 | 6.46 | 5.55 | 9.15 |
| Ky. 2/ | 305 | 2,355 | 3,256 | 5.92 | 7.49 | 7.72 | 10.68 |
| La. | 205 | 1,187 | 1,513 | 5.57 | 5.83 | 5.79 | 7.38 |
| Miss. | 406 | 2,237 | 2,984 | 5.38 | 6.12 | 5.51 | 7.35 |
| N. C. | 277 | 2,168 | 3,577 | 6.91 | 9.77 | 7.83 | 12.92 |
| Okla. | 136 | 1,407 | 1,922 | 9.14 | 10.42 | 10.35 | 14.13 |
| S. C. | 208 | 1,141 | 1,542 | 5.40 | 6.19 | 5.48 | 7.41 |
| Tenn. | 252 | 1,265 | 1,999 | 4.79 | 6.22 | 5.02 | 7.93 |
| Tex. | 524 | 2,942 | 3,973 | 4.98 | 5.92 | 5.61 | 7.58 |
| Va. | 162 | 562 | 914 | 3.36 | 4.19 | 3.47 | 5.64 |
| South | 3,177 | 19,087 | 27,231 | 5.50 | 6.61 | 6.01 | 8.57 |
| Ill. | 216 | 722 | 922 | 3.28 | 3.60 | 3.34 | 4.27 |
| Ind. | 135 | 562 | 579 | 2.81 | 2.81 | 4.16 | 4.29 |
| Iowa 3/ | 263 | 1,497 | 1,611 | 4.47 | 4.47 | 5.69 | 6.12 |
| Kan. | 112 | 405 | 861 | 3.55 | 6.91 | 3.62 | 7.69 |
| Mich. | 119 | 499 | 885 | 3.38 | 4.00 | 4.19 | 7.44 |
| Minn. | 138 | 716 | 1,082 | 4.80 | 5.32 | 5.19 | 7.84 |
| Mo. | 163 | 1,622 | 2,168 | 8.34 | 11.05 | 9.95 | 13.30 |
| Nebr. | 133 | 889 | 1,138 | 6.14 | 6.88 | 6.68 | 8.56 |
| Ohio | 183 | 572 | 892 | 2.83 | 3.37 | 3.13 | 4.87 |
| S. D. | 111 | 731 | 1,039 | 6.49 | 7.53 | 6.58 | 9.36 |
| Wisc. | 121 | 845 | 1,144 | 6.92 | 7.27 | 6.98 | 9.45 |
| North Cent. | 1,694 | 9,060 | 12,321 | 4.71 | 5.53 | 5.35 | 7.27 |
| Colo. 4/ | 82 | 588 | 1,206 | 5.77 | 6.76 | 7.17 | 14.71 |
| Mont. 4/ | 84 | 933 | 1,180 | 9.51 | 10.61 | 11.10 | 14.04 |
| N. D. 4/ | 68 | 595 | 1,017 | 7.52 | 8.37 | 8.75 | 14.96 |
| N. Mex. | 100 | 1,404 | 1,700 | 12.40 | 14.06 | 14.04 | 17.00 |
| Wyo. 4/ | 90 | 1,052 | 1,458 | 11.44 | 13.47 | 11.69 | 16.20 |
| West | 424 | 4,572 | 6,561 | 9.56 | 10.93 | 10.78 | 15.47 |
| Ariz. | 30 | 397 | 554 | 12.69 | 14.08 | 13.23 | 18.46 |
| Calif. | 50 | 466 | 588 | 9.22 | 11.20 | 9.32 | 11.76 |
| Ariz. & Calif. | 80 | 863 | 1,142 | 10.52 | 12.28 | 10.79 | 14.27 |
| TOTAL | 5,375 | 33,582 | 47,255 | 5.65 | 6.70 | 6.25 | 8.79 |

1/ Includes objective yield samples visited plus number of tracts selected for December Enumerative Survey. 2/ Includes Burley Tobacco Survey. 3/ Includes objective yield samples visited in November and November costs. 4/ Enumerative Survey only. 5/ Objective Yield only.

10.5 Research Fund Expenditures for Calendar Year 1957:

Research program work is planned and carried out mostly on a calendar year basis, thus coinciding with the normal seasonal progression of crop and livestock growth. However, funds are allocated and largely accounted for on a July-June fiscal year basis. Table 10.11, "Research Fund Expenditures - January 1-December 1, 1957," represents an attempt to provide cost data to accompany the data on work actually performed during the calendar year. It provides a close approximation of expenditures by class. Approximately \$536,000 was obligated in 1957. Of this total, 38.5 percent was paid as salaries for full-time personnel in the Agricultural Estimates Division. Salaries of the Research and Development Staff and several other Washington people were paid from this fund. In each of the participating States, except the Western States, salaries of designated full-time personnel were paid from research funds. Salaries of the enumerators and supervisory enumerators are shown separately and total 23.5 percent of the total expenditures.

Travel is divided into two items: That involving Washington personnel, and that involving personnel in the various States. Field travel includes travel by State Supervisors, Supervisory Enumerators and enumerators, both during the surveys and at the time of hiring and training of temporary employees.

The heading "Other Contracts" consists of expenditures primarily for the items specified. A "College Contract" item is an amount which the Research Program contributed to the studies at North Carolina State College and Iowa State College over and above direct salary payments to people stationed at the colleges.

Table 10.11--Research Fund Expenditures - January 1-December 31, 1957

| | <u>Dollars</u> | <u>Percent</u> |
|-----------------------------------------------------|----------------|----------------|
| SALARIES: | | |
| Washington Staff | 59,900 | 11.2 |
| Field Regular Staff | 146,700 | 27.3 |
| Field Non-regular Staff <u>1/</u> | 125,900 | 23.5 |
| Total | 332,500 | 62.0 |
| TRAVEL: | | |
| Washington Travel | 7,000 | 1.3 |
| Field Travel <u>1/</u> | 134,000 | 25.0 |
| Total | 141,000 | 26.3 |
| COMMUNICATIONS: | | |
| Washington Total | 1,200 | 0.2 |
| Field Total <u>1/</u> | 1,900 | 0.4 |
| Total | 3,100 | 0.6 |
| PRINTING AND REPRODUCING | 2,200 | 0.4 |
| OTHER CONTRACTS: | | |
| Graphics | 100 | 0.02 |
| Group Insurance (DC) | 200 | 0.04 |
| Group Insurance (Field) | 500 | 0.09 |
| Shop Requests <u>1/</u> | 4,900 | 0.9 |
| Photos and Maps | 3,800 | 0.7 |
| College Contracts | 23,000 | 4.3 |
| Field Contracts <u>1/</u> | 1,700 | 0.3 |
| Total | 34,200 | 6.4 |
| SUPPLIES, MATERIALS, EQUIPMENT: | | |
| Washington Obligations | 5,400 | 1.0 |
| Field Obligations <u>1/</u> | 5,200 | 1.0 |
| Total | 10,600 | 2.0 |
| FICA AND RETIREMENT | | |
| Washington | 2,100 | 0.4 |
| Field Regular Staff | 5,300 | 1.0 |
| Field Non-regular Staff <u>1/</u> | 3,200 | 0.6 |
| Total | 10,600 | 2.0 |
| TRANSPORTATION OF THINGS AND UTILITIES <u>1/</u> | 1,600 | 0.3 |
| TOTAL 1957 OBLIGATIONS | 535,800 | 100.0 |

1/ Items are actual calendar year expenditures. Because of a change in the system of accounting made in July 1957, actual expenditures of items with no footnote can no longer be computed on a calendar year basis. These items have been entered at the average of the 1957 and 1958 Fiscal Year Obligations.

